

# Package ‘mets’

January 11, 2026

**Type** Package

**Title** Analysis of Multivariate Event Times

**Version** 1.3.9

**Author** Klaus K. Holst [aut, cre],  
Thomas Scheike [aut]

**Maintainer** Klaus K. Holst <klaus@holst.it>

**Description** Implementation of various statistical models for multivariate event history data <doi:10.1007/s10985-013-9244-x>. Including multivariate cumulative incidence models <doi:10.1002/sim.6016>, and bivariate random effects probit models (Liability models) <doi:10.1016/j.csda.2015.01.014>. Modern methods for survival analysis, including regression modelling (Cox, Fine-Gray, Ghosh-Lin, Binomial regression) with fast computation of influence functions.

**License** Apache License (== 2.0)

**LazyLoad** yes

**URL** <https://kkholst.github.io/mets/>

**BugReports** <https://github.com/kkholst/mets/issues>

**Depends** R (>= 3.5)

**Imports** Rcpp, RcppArmadillo, lava (>= 1.8.2), methods, mvtnorm, numDeriv, splines, survival (>= 2.43-1), timereg (>= 1.9.4)

**Suggests** cmprsk, icenReg, KernSmooth, knitr, optimx, prodlim, riskRegression, rmarkdown, tinytest (>= 1.4.1), ucminf

**VignetteBuilder** knitr

**ByteCompile** yes

**LinkingTo** Rcpp, RcppArmadillo, mvtnorm

**Encoding** UTF-8

**RoxygenNote** 7.3.3

**NeedsCompilation** yes

**Repository** CRAN

**Date/Publication** 2026-01-11 16:10:02 UTC

## Contents

|                                  |    |
|----------------------------------|----|
| aalenfrailty . . . . .           | 5  |
| aalenMets . . . . .              | 6  |
| ACTG175 . . . . .                | 7  |
| back2timereg . . . . .           | 7  |
| basehazplot.phreg . . . . .      | 8  |
| bicomprisk . . . . .             | 9  |
| BinAugmentCifstrata . . . . .    | 11 |
| binomial.twostage . . . . .      | 13 |
| binreg . . . . .                 | 18 |
| binregATE . . . . .              | 22 |
| binregCasewise . . . . .         | 24 |
| binregG . . . . .                | 25 |
| binregRatio . . . . .            | 26 |
| binregTSR . . . . .              | 29 |
| biprobit . . . . .               | 32 |
| blocksample . . . . .            | 34 |
| bmt . . . . .                    | 35 |
| Bootphreg . . . . .              | 36 |
| bptwin . . . . .                 | 38 |
| calgb8923 . . . . .              | 40 |
| casewise . . . . .               | 40 |
| casewise.test . . . . .          | 41 |
| cif . . . . .                    | 43 |
| cifreg . . . . .                 | 44 |
| ClaytonOakes . . . . .           | 46 |
| cluster.index . . . . .          | 48 |
| concordanceCor . . . . .         | 49 |
| cor.cif . . . . .                | 50 |
| count.history . . . . .          | 55 |
| CPH_HPN_CRBSI . . . . .          | 56 |
| daggregate . . . . .             | 56 |
| Dbvn . . . . .                   | 58 |
| dby . . . . .                    | 58 |
| dcor . . . . .                   | 61 |
| dcut . . . . .                   | 62 |
| dermalridges . . . . .           | 64 |
| dermalridgesMZ . . . . .         | 64 |
| diabetes . . . . .               | 65 |
| divide.conquer . . . . .         | 66 |
| divide.conquer.timereg . . . . . | 66 |
| dlag . . . . .                   | 67 |
| doubleFGR . . . . .              | 68 |
| dprint . . . . .                 | 69 |
| dreg . . . . .                   | 70 |
| drelevel . . . . .               | 73 |
| dsort . . . . .                  | 75 |

|                                           |     |
|-------------------------------------------|-----|
| dspline . . . . .                         | 76  |
| dtable . . . . .                          | 77  |
| dtransform . . . . .                      | 79  |
| easy.binomial.twostage . . . . .          | 79  |
| Effbinreg . . . . .                       | 83  |
| EVaddGam . . . . .                        | 85  |
| evalTerminal . . . . .                    | 86  |
| Event . . . . .                           | 87  |
| event.split . . . . .                     | 88  |
| eventpois . . . . .                       | 89  |
| EventSplit2 . . . . .                     | 90  |
| familycluster.index . . . . .             | 92  |
| familyclusterWithProbands.index . . . . . | 93  |
| fast.approx . . . . .                     | 94  |
| fast.pattern . . . . .                    | 95  |
| fast.reshape . . . . .                    | 95  |
| FG_AugmentCifstrata . . . . .             | 98  |
| glm_IPTW . . . . .                        | 100 |
| gof.phreg . . . . .                       | 101 |
| gofG.phreg . . . . .                      | 102 |
| gofM.phreg . . . . .                      | 103 |
| gofZ.phreg . . . . .                      | 104 |
| Grandom.cif . . . . .                     | 106 |
| haplo . . . . .                           | 109 |
| haplo.surv.discrete . . . . .             | 110 |
| hfactioncpx12 . . . . .                   | 112 |
| iidBaseline . . . . .                     | 113 |
| interval.logitsurv.discrete . . . . .     | 114 |
| ipw . . . . .                             | 115 |
| ipw2 . . . . .                            | 117 |
| km . . . . .                              | 119 |
| lifecourse . . . . .                      | 120 |
| lifetable.matrix . . . . .                | 121 |
| LinSpline . . . . .                       | 122 |
| logitSurv . . . . .                       | 123 |
| mediatorSurv . . . . .                    | 124 |
| medweight . . . . .                       | 125 |
| melanoma . . . . .                        | 126 |
| mena . . . . .                            | 126 |
| mets.options . . . . .                    | 127 |
| migr . . . . .                            | 127 |
| mlogit . . . . .                          | 128 |
| multcif . . . . .                         | 129 |
| np . . . . .                              | 130 |
| npc . . . . .                             | 130 |
| phreg . . . . .                           | 130 |
| phreg_IPTW . . . . .                      | 131 |
| phreg_rct . . . . .                       | 133 |

|                                 |     |
|---------------------------------|-----|
| phreg_weibull . . . . .         | 135 |
| plack.cif . . . . .             | 136 |
| plot.phreg . . . . .            | 137 |
| plot_twin . . . . .             | 137 |
| pmvn . . . . .                  | 139 |
| predict.phreg . . . . .         | 140 |
| predictRisk . . . . .           | 141 |
| predictRisk.binreg . . . . .    | 141 |
| print.casewise . . . . .        | 142 |
| prob.exceed.recurrent . . . . . | 142 |
| prt . . . . .                   | 144 |
| random.cif . . . . .            | 144 |
| rchaz . . . . .                 | 147 |
| rchazC . . . . .                | 148 |
| rcrisk . . . . .                | 148 |
| recreg . . . . .                | 150 |
| recurrentMarginal . . . . .     | 152 |
| resmean.phreg . . . . .         | 154 |
| resmeanATE . . . . .            | 155 |
| resmeanIPCW . . . . .           | 157 |
| rpch . . . . .                  | 159 |
| rweibullcox . . . . .           | 159 |
| sim.cif . . . . .               | 160 |
| sim.phreg . . . . .             | 162 |
| sim.phregs . . . . .            | 164 |
| sim.recurrent . . . . .         | 165 |
| simAalenFrailty . . . . .       | 166 |
| simClaytonOakes . . . . .       | 167 |
| simClaytonOakesWei . . . . .    | 168 |
| simGLcox . . . . .              | 169 |
| simMultistate . . . . .         | 170 |
| simRecurrent . . . . .          | 172 |
| simRecurrentII . . . . .        | 174 |
| simRecurrentTS . . . . .        | 176 |
| summary.cor . . . . .           | 178 |
| summaryGLM . . . . .            | 180 |
| survival.twostage . . . . .     | 180 |
| survivalG . . . . .             | 185 |
| test.conc . . . . .             | 187 |
| tetrachoric . . . . .           | 188 |
| TRACE . . . . .                 | 188 |
| ttpd . . . . .                  | 189 |
| twin.clustertrunc . . . . .     | 190 |
| twinbmi . . . . .               | 191 |
| twinlm . . . . .                | 191 |
| twinsim . . . . .               | 194 |
| twinstut . . . . .              | 195 |
| twostageMLE . . . . .           | 195 |

twostageREC . . . . .

WA\_recurrent . . . . .

197

198

Index

200

---

|              |                            |
|--------------|----------------------------|
| aalenfrailty | <i>Aalen frailty model</i> |
|--------------|----------------------------|

---

**Description**

Additive hazards model with (gamma) frailty

**Usage**

aalenfrailty(time, status, X, id, theta, B = NULL, ...)

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                                                                  |
|--------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| time   | Time variable                                                                                                    |
| status | Status variable (0,1)                                                                                            |
| X      | Covariate design matrix                                                                                          |
| id     | cluster variable                                                                                                 |
| theta  | list of thetas (returns score evaluated here), or starting point for optimization (defaults to magic number 0.1) |
| B      | (optional) Cumulative coefficients (update theta by fixing B)                                                    |
| ...    | Additional arguments to lower level functions                                                                    |

**Details**

Aalen frailty model

**Value**

Parameter estimates

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

## Examples

```
library("timereg")
dd <- simAalenFrailty(5000)
f <- ~1##+x
X <- model.matrix(f,dd) ## design matrix for non-parametric terms
system.time(out<-timereg::aalen(update(f, Surv(time,status)~.),dd,n.sim=0,robust=0))
dix <- which(dd$status==1)
t1 <- system.time(bb <- .Call("Bhat",as.integer(dd$status),
                             X,0.2,as.integer(dd$id),NULL,NULL,
                             PACKAGE="mets"))

spec <- 1
##plot(out,spec=spec)
## plot(dd$time[dix],bb$B2[,spec],col="red",type="s",
##       ylim=c(0,max(dd$time)*c(beta0,beta)[spec]))
## abline(a=0,b=c(beta0,beta)[spec])
##'

## Not run:
thetas <- seq(0.1,2,length.out=10)
Us <- unlist(aalenfrailty(dd$time,dd$status,X,dd$id,as.list(thetas)))
##plot(thetas,Us,type="l",ylim=c(-.5,1)); abline(h=0,lty=2); abline(v=theta,lty=2)
op <- aalenfrailty(dd$time,dd$status,X,dd$id)
op

## End(Not run)
```

---

aalenMets

*Fast additive hazards model with robust standard errors*


---

## Description

Fast Lin-Ying additive hazards model with a possibly stratified baseline. Robust variance is default variance with the summary.

## Usage

```
aalenMets(formula, data = data, no.baseline = FALSE, ...)
```

## Arguments

|             |                                         |
|-------------|-----------------------------------------|
| formula     | formula with 'Surv' outcome (see coxph) |
| data        | data frame                              |
| no.baseline | to fit model without baseline hazard    |
| ...         | Additional arguments to phreg           |

## Details

influence functions (iid) will follow numerical order of given cluster variable so ordering after \$id will give iid in order of data-set.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
data(bmt); bmt$time <- bmt$time+runif(408)*0.001
out <- aalenMets(Surv(time,cause==1)~tcell+platelet+age,data=bmt)
summary(out)

## out2 <- timereg::aalen(Surv(time,cause==1)~const(tcell)+const(platelet)+const(age),data=bmt)
## summary(out2)
```

---

ACTG175

*ACTG175, block randomized study from speff2trial package*

---

**Description**

Data from speff2trial

**Format**

Randomized study

**Source**

Hammer et al. 1996, speff2trial package.

**Examples**

```
data(ACTG175)
```

---

back2timereg

*Convert to timereg object*

---

**Description**

convert to timereg object

**Usage**

```
back2timereg(obj)
```

**Arguments**

obj                      no use

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

---

basehazplot.phreg*Plotting the baselines of stratified Cox*

---

**Description**

Plotting the baselines of stratified Cox

**Usage**

```
basehazplot.phreg(  
  x,  
  se = FALSE,  
  time = NULL,  
  add = FALSE,  
  ylim = NULL,  
  xlim = NULL,  
  lty = NULL,  
  col = NULL,  
  lwd = NULL,  
  legend = TRUE,  
  ylab = NULL,  
  xlab = NULL,  
  polygon = TRUE,  
  level = 0.95,  
  stratas = NULL,  
  robust = FALSE,  
  conf.type = c("plain", "log"),  
  ...  
)
```

**Arguments**

|      |                                     |
|------|-------------------------------------|
| x    | phreg object                        |
| se   | to include standard errors          |
| time | to plot for specific time variables |
| add  | to add to previous plot             |
| ylim | to give ylim                        |
| xlim | to give xlim                        |
| lty  | to specify lty of components        |
| col  | to specify col of components        |
| lwd  | to specify lwd of components        |

|           |                                              |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------|
| legend    | to specify col of components                 |
| ylab      | to specify ylab                              |
| xlab      | to specify xlab                              |
| polygon   | to get standard error in shaded form         |
| level     | of standard errors                           |
| stratas   | wich strata to plot                          |
| robust    | to use robust standard errors if possible    |
| conf.type | "plain" or "log" transformed                 |
| ...       | Additional arguments to lower level funtions |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst, Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
data(TRACE)
dcut(TRACE) <- ~.
out1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~vf+chf+strata(wmicat.4),data=TRACE)

par(mfrow=c(2,2))
plot(out1)
plot(out1,stratas=c(0,3))
plot(out1,stratas=c(0,3),col=2:3,lty=1:2,se=TRUE)
plot(out1,stratas=c(0),col=2,lty=2,se=TRUE,polygon=FALSE)
plot(out1,stratas=c(0),col=matrix(c(2,1,3),1,3),lty=matrix(c(1,2,3),1,3),se=TRUE,polygon=FALSE)
```

---

bicomprisk

---

*Estimation of concordance in bivariate competing risks data*


---

**Description**

Estimation of concordance in bivariate competing risks data

**Usage**

```
bicomprisk(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = c(1, 1),
  cens = 0,
  causes,
  indiv,
  strata = NULL,
  id,
  num,
```

```

    max.clust = 1000,
    marg = NULL,
    se.clusters = NULL,
    wname = NULL,
    prodlm = FALSE,
    messages = TRUE,
    model,
    return.data = 0,
    uniform = 0,
    conservative = 1,
    resample.iid = 1,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|--------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula      | Formula with left-hand-side being a Event object (see example below) and the left-hand-side specyng the covariate structure                                                                                                        |
| data         | Data frame                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| cause        | Causes (default (1,1)) for which to estimate the bivariate cumulative incidence                                                                                                                                                    |
| cens         | The censoring code                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| causes       | causes                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| indiv        | indiv                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| strata       | Strata                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| id           | Clustering variable                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| num          | num                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| max.clust    | max number of clusters in timereg::comp.risk call for iid decomposition, max.clust=NULL uses all clusters otherwise rougher grouping.                                                                                              |
| marg         | marginal cumulative incidence to make stanard errors for same clusters for subsequent use in casewise.test()                                                                                                                       |
| se.clusters  | to specify clusters for standard errors. Either a vector of cluster indices or a column name in data. Defaults to the id variable.                                                                                                 |
| wname        | name of additonal weight used for paired competing risks data.                                                                                                                                                                     |
| prodlm       | prodlm to use prodlm estimator (Aalen-Johansen) rather than IPCW weighted estimator based on comp.risk function.These are equivalent in the case of no covariates. These esimators are the same in the case of stratified fitting. |
| messages     | Control amount of output                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| model        | Type of competing risk model (default is Fine-Gray model "fg", see comp.risk).                                                                                                                                                     |
| return.data  | Should data be returned (skipping modeling)                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| uniform      | to compute uniform standard errors for concordance estimates based on resampling.                                                                                                                                                  |
| conservative | for conservative standard errors, recommended for larger data-sets.                                                                                                                                                                |
| resample.iid | to return iid residual processes for further computations such as tests.                                                                                                                                                           |
| ...          | Additional arguments to timereg::comp.risk function                                                                                                                                                                                |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike, Klaus K. Holst

**References**

Scheike, T. H.; Holst, K. K. & Hjelmberg, J. B. Estimating twin concordance for bivariate competing risks twin data Statistics in Medicine, Wiley Online Library, 2014 , 33 , 1193-204

**Examples**

```
library("timereg")

## Simulated data example
prt <- simnordic.random(2000,delayed=TRUE,ptrunc=0.7,
  cordz=0.5,cormz=2,lam0=0.3)
## Bivariate competing risk, concordance estimates
p11 <- bicomprisk(Event(time,cause)~strata(zyg)+id(id),data=prt,cause=c(1,1))

p11mz <- p11$model$"MZ"
p11dz <- p11$model$"DZ"
par(mfrow=c(1,2))
## Concordance
plot(p11mz,ylim=c(0,0.1));
plot(p11dz,ylim=c(0,0.1));

## entry time, truncation weighting
### other weighting procedure
prt1 <- prt[!prt$truncated,]
prt2 <- ipw2(prt1,cluster="id",same.cens=TRUE,
  time="time",cause="cause",entrytime="entry",
  pairs=TRUE,strata="zyg",obs.only=TRUE)

prt22 <- fast.reshape(prt2,id="id")

prt22$event <- (prt22$cause1==1)*(prt22$cause2==1)*1
prt22$time1 <- pmax(prt22$time1,prt22$time2)
ipwc <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time1,event)~-1+factor(zyg1),
  data=prt22,cause=1,n.sim=0,model="rcif2",times=50:90,
  weights=prt22$weights1,cens.weights=rep(1,nrow(prt22)))

p11wmz <- ipwc$cum[,2]
p11wdz <- ipwc$cum[,3]
lines(ipwc$cum[,1],p11wmz,col=3)
lines(ipwc$cum[,1],p11wdz,col=3)
```

**Description**

Computes the augmentation term for each individual as well as the sum

$$A = \int_0^t H(u, X) \frac{1}{S^*(u, s)} \frac{1}{G_c(u)} dM_c(u)$$

with

$$H(u, X) = F_1^*(t, s) - F_1^*(u, s)$$

using a KM for

$$G_c(t)$$

and a working model for cumulative baseline related to

$$F_1^*(t, s)$$

and

$$s$$

is strata,

$$S^*(t, s) = 1 - F_1^*(t, s) - F_2^*(t, s)$$

.

**Usage**

```
BinAugmentCifstrata(
  formula,
  data = data,
  cause = 1,
  cens.code = 0,
  km = TRUE,
  time = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  offset = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|           |                                                                                                    |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula   | formula with 'Event', strata model for CIF given by strata, and strataC specifies censoring strata |
| data      | data frame                                                                                         |
| cause     | of interest                                                                                        |
| cens.code | code of censoring                                                                                  |
| km        | to use Kaplan-Meier                                                                                |
| time      | of interest                                                                                        |
| weights   | weights for estimating equations                                                                   |
| offset    | offsets for logistic regression                                                                    |
| ...       | Additional arguments to binreg function.                                                           |

**Details**

Standard errors computed under assumption of correct

$$G_c(s)$$

model.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(bmt)
dcut(bmt,breaks=2) <- ~age
out1<-BinAugmentCifstrata(Event(time,cause)~platelet+agecat.2+
  strata(platelet,agecat.2),data=bmt,cause=1,time=40)
summary(out1)

out2<-BinAugmentCifstrata(Event(time,cause)~platelet+agecat.2+
  strata(platelet,agecat.2)+strataC(platelet),data=bmt,cause=1,time=40)
summary(out2)
```

---

|                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| binomial.twostage | <i>Fits Clayton-Oakes or bivariate Plackett (OR) models for binary data using marginals that are on logistic form. If clusters contain more than two times, the algorithm uses a compososite likelihood based on all pairwise bivariate models.</i> |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

The pairwise pairwise odds ratio model provides an alternative to the alternating logistic regression (ALR).

**Usage**

```
binomial.twostage(
  margbin,
  data = parent.frame(),
  method = "nr",
  detail = 0,
  clusters = NULL,
  silent = 1,
  weights = NULL,
  theta = NULL,
  theta.des = NULL,
  var.link = 0,
```

```

var.par = 1,
var.func = NULL,
iid = 1,
notaylor = 1,
model = "plackett",
marginal.p = NULL,
beta.iid = NULL,
Dbeta.iid = NULL,
strata = NULL,
max.clust = NULL,
se.clusters = NULL,
numDeriv = 0,
random.design = NULL,
pairs = NULL,
dim.theta = NULL,
additive.gamma.sum = NULL,
pair.ascertained = 0,
case.control = 0,
no.opt = FALSE,
twostage = 1,
beta = NULL,
...
)

```

### Arguments

|           |                                                                                                                                                       |
|-----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| margbin   | Marginal binomial model                                                                                                                               |
| data      | data frame                                                                                                                                            |
| method    | Scoring method "nr", for lava NR optimizer                                                                                                            |
| detail    | Detail                                                                                                                                                |
| clusters  | Cluster variable                                                                                                                                      |
| silent    | Debug information                                                                                                                                     |
| weights   | Weights for log-likelihood, can be used for each type of outcome in 2x2 tables.                                                                       |
| theta     | Starting values for variance components                                                                                                               |
| theta.des | design for dependence parameters, when pairs are given the indices of the theta-design for this pair, is given in pairs as column 5                   |
| var.link  | Link function for variance                                                                                                                            |
| var.par   | parametrization                                                                                                                                       |
| var.func  | when alternative parametrizations are used this function can specify how the parameters are related to the $\lambda_j$ 's.                            |
| iid       | Calculate i.i.d. decomposition when iid>=1, when iid=2 then avoids adding the uncertainty for marginal parameters for additive gamma model (default). |
| notaylor  | Taylor expansion                                                                                                                                      |
| model     | model                                                                                                                                                 |

|                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|--------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| marginal.p         | vector of marginal probabilities                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| beta.iid           | iid decomposition of marginal probability estimates for each subject, if based on GLM model this is computed.                                                                                                                                |
| Dbeta.iid          | derivatives of marginal model wrt marginal parameters, if based on GLM model this is computed.                                                                                                                                               |
| strata             | strata for fitting: considers only pairs where both are from same strata                                                                                                                                                                     |
| max.clust          | max clusters                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| se.clusters        | clusters for iid decomposition for robust standard errors                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| numDeriv           | uses Fisher scoring approx of second derivative if 0, otherwise numerical derivatives                                                                                                                                                        |
| random.design      | random effect design for additive gamma model, when pairs are given the indices of the pairs random.design rows are given as columns 3:4                                                                                                     |
| pairs              | matrix with rows of indices (two-columns) for the pairs considered in the pairwise composite score, useful for case-control sampling when marginal is known.                                                                                 |
| dim.theta          | dimension of theta when pairs and pairs specific design is given. That is when pairs has 6 columns.                                                                                                                                          |
| additive.gamma.sum | this is specification of the lamtot in the models via a matrix that is multiplied onto the parameters theta (dimensions=(number random effects x number of theta parameters), when null then sums all parameters. Default is a matrix of 1's |
| pair.ascertained   | if pairs are sampled only when there are events in the pair i.e. Y1+Y2>=1.                                                                                                                                                                   |
| case.control       | if data is case control data for pair call, and here 2nd column of pairs are probands (cases or controls)                                                                                                                                    |
| no.opt             | for not optimizing                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| twostage           | default twostage=1, to fit MLE use twostage=0                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| beta               | is starting value for beta for MLE version                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| ...                | for NR of lava                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |

## Details

The reported standard errors are based on a cluster corrected score equations from the pairwise likelihoods assuming that the marginals are known. This gives correct standard errors in the case of the Odds-Ratio model (Plackett distribution) for dependence, but incorrect standard errors for the Clayton-Oakes types model (that is also called "gamma"-frailty). For the additive gamma version of the standard errors are adjusted for the uncertainty in the marginal models via an iid decomposition using the iid() function of lava. For the clayton oakes model that is not specified via the random effects these can be fixed subsequently using the iid influence functions for the marginal model, but typically this does not change much.

For the Clayton-Oakes version of the model, given the gamma distributed random effects it is assumed that the probabilities are independent, and that the marginal survival functions are on logistic form

$$\text{logit}(P(Y = 1|X)) = \alpha + x^T \beta$$

therefore conditional on the random effect the probability of the event is

$$\text{logit}(P(Y = 1|X, Z)) = \exp(-Z \cdot \text{Laplace}^{-1}(\text{lamtot}, \text{lamtot}, P(Y = 1|x)))$$

Can also fit a structured additive gamma random effects model, such the ACE, ADE model for survival data:

Now random.design specifies the random effects for each subject within a cluster. This is a matrix of 1's and 0's with dimension n x d. With d random effects. For a cluster with two subjects, we let the random.design rows be  $v_1$  and  $v_2$ . Such that the random effects for subject 1 is

$$v_1^T(Z_1, \dots, Z_d)$$

, for d random effects. Each random effect has an associated parameter  $(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_d)$ . By construction subjects 1's random effect are Gamma distributed with mean  $\lambda_j/v_1^T \lambda$  and variance  $\lambda_j/(v_1^T \lambda)^2$ . Note that the random effect  $v_1^T(Z_1, \dots, Z_d)$  has mean 1 and variance  $1/(v_1^T \lambda)$ . It is here assumed that  $\text{lamtot} = v_1^T \lambda$  is fixed over all clusters as it would be for the ACE model below.

The DEFAULT parametrization uses the variances of the random effects (var.par=1)

$$\theta_j = \lambda_j/(v_1^T \lambda)^2$$

For alternative parametrizations (var.par=0) one can specify how the parameters relate to  $\lambda_j$  with the function

Based on these parameters the relative contribution (the heritability, h) is equivalent to the expected values of the random effects  $\lambda_j/v_1^T \lambda$

Given the random effects the probabilities are independent and on the form

$$\text{logit}(P(Y = 1|X)) = \exp(-\text{Laplace}^{-1}(\text{lamtot}, \text{lamtot}, P(Y = 1|x)))$$

with the inverse laplace of the gamma distribution with mean 1 and variance lamtot.

The parameters  $(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_d)$  are related to the parameters of the model by a regression construction *pard* (d x k), that links the d  $\lambda$  parameters with the (k) underlying  $\theta$  parameters

$$\lambda = \text{theta.des}\theta$$

here using theta.des to specify these low-dimension association. Default is a diagonal matrix.

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## References

Two-stage binomial modelling

**Examples**

```

data(twinstut)
twinstut0 <- subset(twinstut, tvparnr<4000)
twinstut <- twinstut0
twinstut$binstut <- (twinstut$stutter=="yes")*1
theta.des <- model.matrix( ~-1+factor(zyg),data=twinstut)
margbin <- glm(binstut~factor(sex)+age,data=twinstut,family=binomial())
bin <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=twinstut,var.link=1,
                        clusters=twinstut$tvparnr,theta.des=theta.des,detail=0)
summary(bin)

twinstut$cage <- scale(twinstut$age)
theta.des <- model.matrix( ~-1+factor(zyg)+cage,data=twinstut)
bina <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=twinstut,var.link=1,
                        clusters=twinstut$tvparnr,theta.des=theta.des)
summary(bina)

theta.des <- model.matrix( ~-1+factor(zyg)+factor(zyg)*cage,data=twinstut)
bina <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=twinstut,var.link=1,
                        clusters=twinstut$tvparnr,theta.des=theta.des)
summary(bina)

## Reduce Ex.Timings
## refers to zygoty of first subject in each pair : zyg1
## could also use zyg2 (since zyg2=zyg1 within twinpair's)
out <- easy.binomial.twostage(stutter~factor(sex)+age,data=twinstut,
                             response="binstut",id="tvparnr",var.link=1,
                             theta.formula=~-1+factor(zyg1))
summary(out)

## refers to zygoty of first subject in each pair : zyg1
## could also use zyg2 (since zyg2=zyg1 within twinpair's)
desfs<-function(x,num1="zyg1",num2="zyg2")
  c(x[num1]=="dz",x[num1]=="mz",x[num1]=="os")*1

out3 <- easy.binomial.twostage(binstut~factor(sex)+age,
                              data=twinstut,response="binstut",id="tvparnr",var.link=1,
                              theta.formula=desfs,desnames=c("mz","dz","os"))
summary(out3)

### use of clayton oakes binomial additive gamma model
#####
## Reduce Ex.Timings
data <- simbinClaytonOakes.family.ace(10000,2,1,beta=NULL,alpha=NULL)
margbin <- glm(ybin~x,data=data,family=binomial())
margbin

head(data)
data$number <- c(1,2,3,4)
data$child <- 1*(data$number==3)

```

```

### make ace random effects design
out <- ace.family.design(data,member="type",id="cluster")
out$parides
head(out$des.rv)

bints <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=data,
  clusters=data$cluster,detail=0,var.par=1,
  theta=c(2,1),var.link=0,
  random.design=out$des.rv,theta.des=out$parides)
summary(bints)

data <- simbinClaytonOakes.twin.ace(10000,2,1,beta=NULL,alpha=NULL)
out <- twin.polygen.design(data,id="cluster",zygname="zygosity")
out$parides
head(out$des.rv)
margbin <- glm(ybin~x,data=data,family=binomial())

bintwin <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=data,
  clusters=data$cluster,var.par=1,
  theta=c(2,1),random.design=out$des.rv,theta.des=out$parides)
summary(bintwin)
concordanceTwinACE(bintwin)

```

---

binreg

---

*Binomial Regression for censored competing risks data*


---

## Description

Simple version of comp.risk function of timereg for just one time-point thus fitting the model

$$P(T \leq t, \epsilon = 1 | X) = \text{expit}(X^T \text{beta})$$

## Usage

```

binreg(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  time = NULL,
  beta = NULL,
  type = c("II", "I"),
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  cens.weights = NULL,
  cens.model = ~+1,
  se = TRUE,
  kaplan.meier = TRUE,

```

```

    cens.code = 0,
    no.opt = FALSE,
    method = "nr",
    augmentation = NULL,
    outcome = c("cif", "rmst", "rmtl"),
    model = c("default", "logit", "exp", "lin"),
    Ydirect = NULL,
    monotone = TRUE,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|              |                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|--------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula      | formula with outcome (see coxph)                                                                                                                                                                      |
| data         | data frame                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| cause        | cause of interest (numeric variable)                                                                                                                                                                  |
| time         | time of interest                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| beta         | starting values                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| type         | "II" adds augmentation term, and "I" classic binomial regression                                                                                                                                      |
| offset       | offsets for partial likelihood                                                                                                                                                                        |
| weights      | for score equations                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| cens.weights | censoring weights                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| cens.model   | only stratified cox model without covariates                                                                                                                                                          |
| se           | to compute se's based on IPCW                                                                                                                                                                         |
| kaplan.meier | uses Kaplan-Meier for IPCW in contrast to exp(-Baseline)                                                                                                                                              |
| cens.code    | gives censoring code                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| no.opt       | to not optimize                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| method       | for optimization                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| augmentation | to augment binomial regression                                                                                                                                                                        |
| outcome      | can do CIF regression "cif"= $F(t X)$ , "rmst"= $E(\min(T, t)   X)$ , or years-lost "rmtl"= $E(I(\text{epsilon} == \text{cause}) (t - \min(T, t))   X)$                                               |
| model        | link functions used, with defaults logit for cif, exp for rmst or rmtl, but can be logit, exp or lin (for identity link)                                                                              |
| Ydirect      | use this Y instead of outcome constructed inside the program (e.g. $I(T < t, \text{epsilon} = 1)$ ), then uses IPCW version of the Y, set outcome to "rmst" to fit using the model specified by model |
| monotone     | if true then uses del link functions used, with defaults logit for cif, exp for rmst or rmtl, but can be logit, exp or lin (for identity link)                                                        |
| ...          | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                                                                                                                                                          |

## Details

Based on binomial regression IPCW response estimating equation:

$$X(\Delta^{ipcw}(t)I(T \leq t, \epsilon = 1) - expit(X^T beta)) = 0$$

where

$$\Delta^{ipcw}(t) = I((\min(t, T) < C)/G_c(\min(t, T)-)$$

is IPCW adjustment of the response

$$Y(t) = I(T \leq t, \epsilon = 1)$$

.

(type="I") solves this estimating equation using a stratified Kaplan-Meier for the censoring distribution. For (type="II") the default an additional censoring augmentation term

$$X \int E(Y(t)|T > s)/G_c(s)d\hat{M}_c$$

is added.

logitIPCW instead considers

$$XI(\min(T_i, t) < G_i)/G_c(\min(T_i, t))(I(T \leq t, \epsilon = 1) - expit(X^T beta)) = 0$$

a standard logistic regression with weights that adjust for IPCW.

When monotone is FALSE the solved equation for binreg is equivalent to minimizing the least squares problem and thus becomes

$$D_\beta h(\beta)(\Delta^{ipcw}(t)I(T \leq t, \epsilon = 1) - h(X^T beta)) = 0$$

.

The variance is based on the squared influence functions that are also returned as the iid component. naive.var is variance under known censoring model.

Censoring model may depend on strata (cens.model=~strata(gX)).

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## References

Blanche PF, Holt A, Scheike T (2022). "On logistic regression with right censored data, with or without competing risks, and its use for estimating treatment effects." *Lifetime data analysis*, 29, 441–482. Scheike TH, Zhang MJ, Gerds TA (2008). "Predicting cumulative incidence probability by direct binomial regression." *Biometrika*, 95(1), 205–220.

**Examples**

```

library(mets)
data(bmt); bmt$time <- bmt$time+runif(408)*0.001
# logistic regresion with IPCW binomial regression
out <- binreg(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet,bmt,time=50)
summary(out)
head(iid(out))

predict(out,data.frame(tcell=c(0,1),platelet=c(1,1)),se=TRUE)

outs <- binreg(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet,bmt,time=50,cens.model=~strata(tcell,platelet))
summary(outs)

## glm with IPCW weights
outl <- logitIPCW(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet,bmt,time=50)
summary(outl)

#####
### risk-ratio of different causes #####
#####
data(bmt)
bmt$id <- 1:nrow(bmt)
bmt$status <- bmt$cause
bmt$strata <- 1
bmtdob <- bmt
bmtdob$strata <- 2
bmtdob <- dtransform(bmtdob,status=1,cause==2)
bmtdob <- dtransform(bmtdob,status=2,cause==1)
###
bmtdob <- rbind(bmt,bmtdob)
dtable(bmtdob,cause+status~strata)

cif1 <- cif(Event(time,cause)~+1,bmt,cause=1)
cif2 <- cif(Event(time,cause)~+1,bmt,cause=2)
plot(cif1)
plot(cif2,add=TRUE,col=2)

cifs1 <- binreg(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet+age,bmt,cause=1,time=50)
cifs2 <- binreg(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet+age,bmt,cause=2,time=50)
summary(cifs1)
summary(cifs2)

cifdob <- binreg(Event(time,status)~1+factor(strata)+
  tcell*factor(strata)+platelet*factor(strata)+age*factor(strata)
  +cluster(id),bmtdob,cause=1,time=50,cens.model=~strata(strata))
summary(cifdob)
head(iid(cifdob))

newdata <- data.frame(tcell=1,platelet=1,age=0,strata=1:2,id=1)
riskratio <- function(p) {
  cifdob$coef <- p
  p <- predict(cifdob,newdata,se=0)

```

```

    return(p[1]/p[2])
  }
  lava::estimate(cifdob,f=riskratio)

  predict(cifdob,newdata)
  (p1 <- predict(cifs1,newdata))
  (p2 <- predict(cifs2,newdata))
  p1[1,1]/p2[1,1]

```

---

|           |                                                                                             |
|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| binregATE | <i>Average Treatment effect for censored competing risks data using Binomial Regression</i> |
|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

## Description

Under the standard causal assumptions we can estimate the average treatment effect  $E(Y(1) - Y(0))$ . We need Consistency, ignorability ( $Y(1), Y(0)$  indep  $A$  given  $X$ ), and positivity.

## Usage

```

binregATE(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  time = NULL,
  beta = NULL,
  treat.model = ~+1,
  cens.model = ~+1,
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  cens.weights = NULL,
  se = TRUE,
  type = c("II", "I"),
  kaplan.meier = TRUE,
  cens.code = 0,
  no.opt = FALSE,
  method = "nr",
  augmentation = NULL,
  outcome = c("cif", "rmst", "rmtl"),
  model = c("default", "logit", "exp", "lin"),
  Ydirect = NULL,
  typeATE = "II",
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|              |                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|--------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula      | formula with outcome (see coxph)                                                                                                                                                      |
| data         | data frame                                                                                                                                                                            |
| cause        | cause of interest                                                                                                                                                                     |
| time         | time of interest                                                                                                                                                                      |
| beta         | starting values                                                                                                                                                                       |
| treat.model  | logistic treatment model given covariates                                                                                                                                             |
| cens.model   | only stratified cox model without covariates                                                                                                                                          |
| offset       | offsets for partial likelihood                                                                                                                                                        |
| weights      | for score equations                                                                                                                                                                   |
| cens.weights | censoring weights                                                                                                                                                                     |
| se           | to compute se's with IPCW adjustment, otherwise assumes that IPCW weights are known                                                                                                   |
| type         | "II" adds augmentation term, and "I" classic binomial regression                                                                                                                      |
| kaplan.meier | uses Kaplan-Meier for IPCW in contrast to exp(-Baseline)                                                                                                                              |
| cens.code    | gives censoring code                                                                                                                                                                  |
| no.opt       | to not optimize                                                                                                                                                                       |
| method       | for optimization                                                                                                                                                                      |
| augmentation | for augment binomial regression                                                                                                                                                       |
| outcome      | can do CIF regression "cif"= $F(t X)$ , "rmst"= $E(\min(T, t)   X)$ , or $E(I(\text{epsilon} == \text{cause}) (t - \min(T, t))   X)$ depending on the number of the number of causes. |
| model        | exp or linear model for $E(\min(T, t)   X) = \exp(X^t \beta)$ , or $E(I(\text{epsilon} == \text{cause}) (t - \min(T, t))   X) = \exp(X^t \beta)$                                      |
| Ydirect      | use this outcome Y with IPCW version                                                                                                                                                  |
| typeATE      | "II" to censor augment the estimating equation                                                                                                                                        |
| ...          | Additional arguments to lower level funtions (binreg that fits outcome model)                                                                                                         |

**Details**

The first covariate in the specification of the competing risks regression model must be the treatment variable that should be coded as a factor. If the factor has more than two levels then it uses the mlogit for propensity score modelling. If there are no censorings this is the same as ordinary logistic regression modelling.

Estimates the ATE using the the standard binary double robust estimating equations that are IPCW censoring adjusted. Rather than binomial regression we also consider a IPCW weighted version of standard logistic regression logitIPCWATE.

typeATE="II" will augment the estimating equation with

$$(A/\pi(X)) \int E(O(t)|T \geq t, S(X))/G_c(t, S(X))d\hat{M}_c(s)$$

when estimating the mean outcome for the treated.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Blanche PF, Holt A, Scheike T (2022). “On logistic regression with right censored data, with or without competing risks, and its use for estimating treatment effects.” *Lifetime data analysis*, 29, 441–482.

**Examples**

```
library(mets); data(bmt)
dfactor(bmt) <- ~.

brs <- binregATE(Event(time,cause)~tcell.f+platelet+age,bmt,time=50,cause=1,
  treat.model=tcell.f~platelet+age)
summary(brs)
head(brs$riskDR.iid)
head(brs$riskG.iid)

brsi <- binregATE(Event(time,cause)~tcell.f+tcell.f*platelet+tcell.f*age,bmt,time=50,cause=1,
  treat.model=tcell.f~platelet+age)
summary(brsi)
head(brs$riskDR.iid)
head(brs$riskG.iid)
```

---

|                |                                                                                                   |
|----------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| binregCasewise | <i>Estimates the casewise concordance based on Concordance and marginal estimate using binreg</i> |
|----------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Estimates the casewise concordance based on Concordance and marginal estimate using binreg

**Usage**

```
binregCasewise(concbreg, margbreg, zygs = c("DZ", "MZ"), newdata = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|          |                                                               |
|----------|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| concbreg | Concordance                                                   |
| margbreg | Marginal estimate                                             |
| zygs     | order of zygosity for estimation of concordance and casewise. |
| newdata  | to give instead of zygs.                                      |
| ...      | to pass to estimate function                                  |

**Details**

Uses cluster iid for the two binomial-regression estimates standard errors better than those of case-wise that are often conservative.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(prt)
prt <- force.same.cens(prt,cause="status")

dd <- bicompriskData(Event(time, status)~strata(zyg)+id(id), data=prt, cause=c(2, 2))
newdata <- data.frame(zyg=c("DZ","MZ"),id=1)

## concordance
bcif1 <- binreg(Event(time,status)~1+factor(zyg)+cluster(id), data=dd,
                time=80, cause=1, cens.model=~strata(zyg))
pconc <- predict(bcif1,newdata)

## marginal estimates
mbcif1 <- binreg(Event(time,status)~cluster(id), data=prt, time=80, cause=2)
mc <- predict(mbcif1,newdata)

cse <- binregCasewise(bcif1,mbcif1)
cse
```

---

binregG

*G-estimator for binomial regression model (Standardized estimates)*


---

**Description**

Computes G-estimator

$$\hat{F}(t, A = a) = n^{-1} \sum_i \hat{F}(t, A = a, Z_i)$$

. Assumes that the first covariate is \$A\$. Gives influence functions of these risk estimates and SE's are based on these. If first covariate is a factor then all contrast are computed, and if continuous then considered covariate values are given by Avalues.

**Usage**

```
binregG(x, data, Avalues = NULL, varname = NULL)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                                                                                    |
|---------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| x       | binreg object                                                                                      |
| data    | data frame for risk averaging                                                                      |
| Avalues | values to compare for first covariate A, assumes that first variable is factor and take all levels |
| varname | if given then averages for this variable, default is first variable                                |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Blanche PF, Holt A, Scheike T (2022). “On logistic regression with right censored data, with or without competing risks, and its use for estimating treatment effects.” *Lifetime data analysis*, 29, 441–482.

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(bmt); bmt$time <- bmt$time+runif(408)*0.001
bmt$event <- (bmt$cause!=0)*1

b1 <- binreg(Event(time,cause)~age+tcell+platelet,bmt,cause=1,time=50)
sb1 <- binregG(b1,bmt,Avalues=c(0,1,2))
summary(sb1)
```

---

|             |                                                         |
|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| binregRatio | <i>Percentage of years lost due to cause regression</i> |
|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Estimates the percentage of the years lost that is due to a cause and how covariates affects this percentage by doing ICPW regression.

**Usage**

```
binregRatio(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  time = NULL,
  beta = NULL,
  type = c("II", "I"),
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  cens.weights = NULL,
```

```

    cens.model = ~+1,
    se = TRUE,
    kaplan.meier = TRUE,
    cens.code = 0,
    no.opt = FALSE,
    method = "nr",
    augmentation = NULL,
    outcome = c("cif", "rmtl"),
    model = c("logit", "exp", "lin"),
    Ydirect = NULL,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|              |                                                                                                                                 |
|--------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula      | formula with outcome (see coxph)                                                                                                |
| data         | data frame                                                                                                                      |
| cause        | cause of interest (numeric variable)                                                                                            |
| time         | time of interest                                                                                                                |
| beta         | starting values                                                                                                                 |
| type         | "II" adds augmentation term, and "I" classical outcome IPCW regression                                                          |
| offset       | offsets for partial likelihood                                                                                                  |
| weights      | for score equations                                                                                                             |
| cens.weights | censoring weights                                                                                                               |
| cens.model   | only stratified cox model without covariates                                                                                    |
| se           | to compute se's based on IPCW                                                                                                   |
| kaplan.meier | uses Kaplan-Meier for IPCW in contrast to exp(-Baseline)                                                                        |
| cens.code    | gives censoring code                                                                                                            |
| no.opt       | to not optimize                                                                                                                 |
| method       | for optimization                                                                                                                |
| augmentation | to augment binomial regression                                                                                                  |
| outcome      | can do CIF regression "cif"= $F(t X)$ , "rmtl"= $E(t - \min(T, t)   X)$                                                         |
| model        | logit, exp or lin(ear)                                                                                                          |
| Ydirect      | use this Y instead of outcome constructed inside the program, should be a matrix with two column for numerator and denominator. |
| ...          | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                                                                                    |

### Details

Let the years lost be

$$Y1 = t - \min(T, t)$$

and the years lost due to cause 1

$$Y2 = I(\text{epsilon} == 1)(t - \min(T, t))$$

, then we model the ratio

$$\text{logit}(E(Y_2|X)/E(Y_1|X)) = X^T \beta$$

. Estimation is based on on binomial regression IPCW response estimating equation:

$$X(\Delta^{ipcw}(t)Y_2 \expit(X^T \beta) - Y_1) = 0$$

where

$$\Delta^{ipcw}(t) = I((\min(t, T) < C)/G_c(\min(t, T)-)$$

is IPCW adjustment of the response

$$Y(t) = I(T \leq t, \epsilon = 1)$$

.

(type="I") solves this estimating equation using a stratified Kaplan-Meier for the censoring distribution. For (type="II") the default an additional censoring augmentation term

$$X \int E(Y(t)|T > s)/G_c(s) d\hat{M}_c$$

is added.

The variance is based on the squared influence functions that are also returned as the iid component. naive.var is variance under known censoring model.

Censoring model may depend on strata (cens.model=~strata(gX)).

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## References

Scheike & Tanaka (2025), Restricted mean time lost ratio regression: Percentage of restricted mean time lost due to specific cause, WIP

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(bmt); bmt$time <- bmt$time+runif(408)*0.001

rmst30 <- rmstIPCW(Event(time,cause!=0)~platelet+tcell+age,bmt,time=30,cause=1)
rmst301 <- rmstIPCW(Event(time,cause)~platelet+tcell+age,bmt,time=30,cause=1)
rmst302 <- rmstIPCW(Event(time,cause)~platelet+tcell+age,bmt,time=30,cause=2)

estimate(rmst30)
estimate(rmst301)
estimate(rmst302)

## percentage of total cumulative incidence due to cause 1
rmtlRatioI <- rmtlRatio(Event(time,cause)~platelet+tcell+age,bmt,time=30,cause=1)
summary(rmtlRatioI)
```

```

pp <- predict(rmtlratioI,bmt[1:5,])
pp

newdata <- data.frame(platelet=1,tcell=1,age=1)
## percentage of total cumulative incidence due to cause 1
cifratio <- binregRatio(Event(time,cause)~platelet+tcell+age,bmt,time=30,cause=1)
summary(cifratio)
pp <- predict(cifratio,newdata)
pp

rmtlratioI <- binregRatio(Event(time,cause)~platelet+tcell+age,bmt,
                          time=30,cause=1,outcome="rmtl")
summary(rmtlratioI)

pp <- predict(rmtlratioI,newdata)
pp

```

---

binregTSR

2 Stage Randomization for Survival Data or competing Risks Data

---

## Description

Under two-stage randomization we can estimate the average treatment effect  $E(Y(i,j))$  of treatment regime  $(i,j)$ . The estimator can be augmented in different ways: using the two randomizations and the dynamic censoring augmentation. The treatment's must be given as factors.

## Usage

```

binregTSR(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  time = NULL,
  cens.code = 0,
  response.code = NULL,
  augmentR0 = NULL,
  treat.model0 = ~+1,
  augmentR1 = NULL,
  treat.model1 = ~+1,
  augmentC = NULL,
  cens.model = ~+1,
  estpr = c(1, 1),
  response.name = NULL,
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  cens.weights = NULL,
  beta = NULL,
  kaplan.meier = TRUE,

```

```

no.opt = FALSE,
method = "nr",
augmentation = NULL,
outcome = c("cif", "rmst", "rmst-cause"),
model = "exp",
Ydirect = NULL,
return.data = 0,
pi0 = 0.5,
pi1 = 0.5,
cens.time.fixed = 1,
outcome.iid = 1,
meanCs = 0,
...
)

```

### Arguments

|               |                                                                                                   |
|---------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula       | formula with outcome (see coxph)                                                                  |
| data          | data frame                                                                                        |
| cause         | cause of interest                                                                                 |
| time          | time of interest                                                                                  |
| cens.code     | gives censoring code                                                                              |
| response.code | code of status of survival data that indicates a response at which 2nd randomization is performed |
| augmentR0     | augmentation model for 1st randomization                                                          |
| treat.model0  | logistic treatment model for 1st randomization                                                    |
| augmentR1     | augmentation model for 2nd randomization                                                          |
| treat.model1  | logistic treatment model for 2nd randomization                                                    |
| augmentC      | augmentation model for censoring                                                                  |
| cens.model    | stratification for censoring model based on observed covariates                                   |
| estpr         | estimate randomization probabilities using model                                                  |
| response.name | can give name of response variable, otherwise reads this as first variable of treat.model1        |
| offset        | not implemented                                                                                   |
| weights       | not implemented                                                                                   |
| cens.weights  | can be given                                                                                      |
| beta          | starting values                                                                                   |
| kaplan.meier  | for censoring weights, rather than exp cumulative hazard                                          |
| no.opt        | not implemented                                                                                   |
| method        | not implemented                                                                                   |
| augmentation  | not implemented                                                                                   |
| outcome       | can be c("cif", "rmst", "rmst-cause")                                                             |

|                 |                                                                                                                            |
|-----------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| model           | not implemented, uses linear regression for augmentation                                                                   |
| Ydirect         | use this Y instead of outcome constructed inside the program (e.g. $I(T < t, \epsilon = 1)$ ), see binreg for more on this |
| return.data     | to return weighted data for all treatment regimes                                                                          |
| pi0             | set up known randomization probabilities                                                                                   |
| pi1             | set up known randomization probabilities                                                                                   |
| cens.time.fixed | to use time-dependent weights for censoring estimation using weights                                                       |
| outcome.iid     | to get iid contribution from outcome model (here linear regression working models).                                        |
| meanCs          | (0) indicates that censoring augmentation is centered by CensAugment.times/n                                               |
| ...             | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                                                                               |

### Details

The solved estimating equation is

$$(I(\min(T_i, t) < G_i)/G_c(\min(T_i, t))I(T \leq t, \epsilon = 1) - AUG_0 - AUG_1 + AUG_C - p(i, j)) = 0$$

where using the covariates from augmentR0

$$AUG_0 = \frac{A_0(i) - \pi_0(i)}{\pi_0(i)} X_0 \gamma_0$$

and using the covariates from augmentR1

$$AUG_1 = \frac{A_0(i)}{\pi_0(i)} \frac{A_1(j) - \pi_1(j)}{\pi_1(j)} X_1 \gamma_1$$

and the censoring augmentation is

$$AUG_C = \int_0^t \gamma_c(s)^T (e(s) - \bar{e}(s)) \frac{1}{G_c(s)} dM_c(s)$$

where

$$\gamma_c(s)$$

is chosen to minimize the variance given the dynamic covariates specified by augmentC.

In the observational case, we can use propensity score modelling and outcome modelling (using linear regression).

Standard errors are estimated using the influence function of all estimators and tests of differences can therefore be computed subsequently.

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
ddf <- mets::gsim(200,covs=1,null=0,cens=1,ce=2)

bb <- binregTSR(Event(entry,time,status)~+1+cluster(id),ddf$datat,time=2,cause=c(1),
  cens.code=0,treat.model0=A0.f~+1,treat.model1=A1.f~A0.f,
  augmentR1=~X11+X12+TR,augmentR0=~X01+X02,
  augmentC=~A01+A02+X01+X02+A11t+A12t+X11+X12+TR,
  response.code=2)
summary(bb)
```

biprobit

*Bivariate Probit model***Description**

Bivariate Probit model

**Usage**

```
biprobit(
  x,
  data,
  id,
  rho = ~1,
  num = NULL,
  strata = NULL,
  eqmarg = TRUE,
  indep = FALSE,
  weights = NULL,
  weights.fun = function(x) ifelse(any(x <= 0), 0, max(x)),
  randomeffect = FALSE,
  vcov = "robust",
  pairs.only = FALSE,
  allmarg = !is.null(weights),
  control = list(trace = 0),
  messages = 1,
  constrain = NULL,
  table = pairs.only,
  p = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|      |                     |
|------|---------------------|
| x    | formula (or vector) |
| data | data.frame          |

|              |                                                                                                                                         |
|--------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| id           | The name of the column in the dataset containing the cluster id-variable.                                                               |
| rho          | Formula specifying the regression model for the dependence parameter                                                                    |
| num          | Optional name of order variable                                                                                                         |
| strata       | Strata                                                                                                                                  |
| eqmarg       | If TRUE same marginals are assumed (exchangeable)                                                                                       |
| indep        | Independence                                                                                                                            |
| weights      | Weights                                                                                                                                 |
| weights.fun  | Function defining the bivariate weight in each cluster                                                                                  |
| randomeffect | If TRUE a random effect model is used (otherwise correlation parameter is estimated allowing for both negative and positive dependence) |
| vcov         | Type of standard errors to be calculated                                                                                                |
| pairs.only   | Include complete pairs only?                                                                                                            |
| allmarg      | Should all marginal terms be included                                                                                                   |
| control      | Control argument parsed on to the optimization routine. Starting values may be parsed as 'start'.                                       |
| messages     | Control amount of messages shown                                                                                                        |
| constrain    | Vector of parameter constraints (NA where free). Use this to set an offset.                                                             |
| table        | Type of estimation procedure                                                                                                            |
| p            | Parameter vector p in which to evaluate log-Likelihood and score function                                                               |
| ...          | Optional arguments                                                                                                                      |

### Examples

```
data(prt)
prt0 <- subset(prt, country=="Denmark")
a <- biprobit(cancer~1+zyg, ~1+zyg, data=prt0, id="id")
predict(a, newdata=lava::Expand(prt, zyg=c("MZ")))
## b <- biprobit(cancer~1+zyg, ~1+zyg, data=prt0, id="id", pairs.only=TRUE)
## predict(b, newdata=lava::Expand(prt, zyg=c("MZ", "DZ")))

## Reduce Ex.Timings
n <- 2e3
x <- sort(runif(n, -1, 1))
y <- rmvn(n, c(0,0), rho=cbind(tanh(x)))>0
d <- data.frame(y1=y[,1], y2=y[,2], x=x)
dd <- fast.reshape(d)

a <- biprobit(y~1+x, rho=~1+x, data=dd, id="id")
summary(a, mean.contrast=c(1,.5), cor.contrast=c(1,.5))
with(predict(a, data.frame(x=seq(-1,1,by=.1))), plot(p00~x, type="l"))

pp <- predict(a, data.frame(x=seq(-1,1,by=.1)), which=c(1))
plot(pp[,1]~pp$x, type="l", xlab="x", ylab="Concordance", lwd=2, xaxs="i")
lava::confband(pp$x, pp[,2], pp[,3], polygon=TRUE, lty=0, col=lava::Col(1))
```

```

pp <- predict(a,data.frame(x=seq(-1,1,by=.1)),which=c(9)) ## rho
plot(pp[,1]~pp$x, type="l", xlab="x", ylab="Correlation", lwd=2, xaxs="i")
lava::confband(pp$x,pp[,2],pp[,3],polygon=TRUE,lty=0,col=lava::Col(1))
with(pp, lines(x,tanh(-x),lwd=2,lty=2))

xp <- seq(-1,1,length.out=6); delta <- mean(diff(xp))
a2 <- biprobit(y~1+x,rho=~1+I(cut(x,breaks=xp)),data=dd,id="id")
pp2 <- predict(a2,data.frame(x=xp[-1]-delta/2),which=c(9)) ## rho
lava::confband(pp2$x,pp2[,2],pp2[,3],center=pp2[,1])

## Time
## Not run:
a <- biprobit.time(cancer~1, rho=~1+zyg, id="id", data=prt, eqmarg=TRUE,
  cens.formula=Surv(time,status==0)~1,
  breaks=seq(75,100,by=3),fix.censweights=TRUE)

a <- biprobit.time2(cancer~1+zyg, rho=~1+zyg, id="id", data=prt0, eqmarg=TRUE,
  cens.formula=Surv(time,status==0)~zyg,
  breaks=100)

#a1 <- biprobit.time2(cancer~1, rho=~1, id="id", data=subset(prt0,zyg=="MZ"), eqmarg=TRUE,
#  cens.formula=Surv(time,status==0)~1,
#  breaks=100,pairs.only=TRUE)

#a2 <- biprobit.time2(cancer~1, rho=~1, id="id", data=subset(prt0,zyg=="DZ"), eqmarg=TRUE,
#  cens.formula=Surv(time,status==0)~1,
#  breaks=100,pairs.only=TRUE)

## End(Not run)

```

---

blocksample

*Block sampling*


---

## Description

Sample blockwise from clustered data

## Usage

```
blocksample(data, size, idvar = NULL, replace = TRUE, ...)
```

## Arguments

|       |                              |
|-------|------------------------------|
| data  | Data frame                   |
| size  | Size of samples              |
| idvar | Column defining the clusters |

replace            Logical indicating wether to sample with replacement  
...                additional arguments to lower level functions

**Details**

Original id is stored in the attribute 'id'

**Value**

data.frame

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```
d <- data.frame(x=rnorm(5), z=rnorm(5), id=c(4,10,10,5,5), v=rnorm(5))
(dd <- blocksample(d,size=20,~id))
attributes(dd)$id

## Not run:
blocksample(data.table::data.table(d),1e6,~id)

## End(Not run)

d <- data.frame(x=c(1,rnorm(9)),
               z=rnorm(10),
               id=c(4,10,10,5,5,4,4,5,10,5),
               id2=c(1,1,2,1,2,1,1,1,1,2),
               v=rnorm(10))
dsample(d,~id, size=2)
dsample(d,~id+id2)
dsample(d,x+z~id|x>0,size=5)
```

---

|     |                                        |
|-----|----------------------------------------|
| bmt | <i>The Bone Marrow Transplant Data</i> |
|-----|----------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Bone marrow transplant data with 408 rows and 5 columns.

**Format**

The data has 408 rows and 5 columns.

**cause** a numeric vector code. Survival status. 1: dead from treatment related causes, 2: relapse , 0: censored.

**time** a numeric vector. Survival time.

**platelet** a numeric vector code. Platelet 1: more than  $100 \times 10^9$  per L, 0: less.

**tcell** a numeric vector. T-cell depleted BMT 1:yes, 0:no.

**age** a numeric vector code. Age of patient, scaled and centered  $((age-35)/15)$ .

**Source**

Simulated data

**References**

NN

**Examples**

```
data(bmt)
names(bmt)
```

---

Bootphreg

*Wild bootstrap for Cox PH regression*

---

**Description**

wild bootstrap for uniform bands for Cox models

**Usage**

```
Bootphreg(
  formula,
  data,
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  B = 1000,
  type = c("exp", "poisson", "normal"),
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                              |
|---------|----------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with 'Surv' outcome (see coxph)      |
| data    | data frame                                   |
| offset  | offsets for cox model                        |
| weights | weights for Cox score equations              |
| B       | bootstraps                                   |
| type    | distribution for multiplier                  |
| ...     | Additional arguments to lower level funtions |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst, Thomas Scheike

**References**

Wild bootstrap based confidence intervals for multiplicative hazards models, Dobler, Pauly, and Scheike (2018),

**Examples**

```
n <- 100
x <- 4*rnorm(n)
time1 <- 2*rexp(n)/exp(x*0.3)
time2 <- 2*rexp(n)/exp(x*(-0.3))
status <- ifelse(time1<time2,1,2)
time <- pmin(time1,time2)
rbin <- rbinom(n,1,0.5)
cc <- rexp(n)*(rbin==1)+(rbin==0)*rep(3,n)
status <- ifelse(time < cc,status,0)
time <- ifelse(time < cc,time,cc)
data <- data.frame(time=time,status=status,x=x)

b1 <- Bootphreg(Surv(time,status==1)~x,data,B=1000)
b2 <- Bootphreg(Surv(time,status==2)~x,data,B=1000)
c1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==1)~x,data)
c2 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==2)~x,data)

### exp to make all bootstraps positive
out <- pred.cif.boot(b1,b2,c1,c2,gplot=0)

cif.true <- (1-exp(-out$time))*0.5
with(out,plot(time,cif,ylim=c(0,1),type="l"))
lines(out$time,cif.true,col=3)
with(out,plotConfRegion(time,band.EE,col=1))
with(out,plotConfRegion(time,band.EE.log,col=3))
with(out,plotConfRegion(time,band.EE.log.o,col=2))
```

bptwin

*Liability model for twin data***Description**

Liability-threshold model for twin data

**Usage**

```
bptwin(
  x,
  data,
  id,
  zyg,
  DZ,
  group = NULL,
  num = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  weights.fun = function(x) ifelse(any(x <= 0), 0, max(x)),
  strata = NULL,
  messages = 1,
  control = list(trace = 0),
  type = "ace",
  eqmean = TRUE,
  pairs.only = FALSE,
  samecens = TRUE,
  allmarg = samecens & !is.null(weights),
  stderr = TRUE,
  robustvar = TRUE,
  p,
  indiv = FALSE,
  constrain,
  varlink,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
|------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| x    | Formula specifying effects of covariates on the response.                                                                                                                                                                               |
| data | data.frame with one observation pr row. In addition a column with the zygoty (DZ or MZ given as a factor) of each individual much be specified as well as a twin id variable giving a unique pair of numbers/factors to each twin pair. |
| id   | The name of the column in the dataset containing the twin-id variable.                                                                                                                                                                  |
| zyg  | The name of the column in the dataset containing the zygoty variable.                                                                                                                                                                   |
| DZ   | Character defining the level in the zyg variable corresponding to the dizygotic twins.                                                                                                                                                  |

|             |                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| group       | Optional. Variable name defining group for interaction analysis (e.g., gender)                                                                                                                          |
| num         | Optional twin number variable                                                                                                                                                                           |
| weights     | Weight matrix if needed by the chosen estimator (IPCW)                                                                                                                                                  |
| weights.fun | Function defining a single weight each individual/cluster                                                                                                                                               |
| strata      | Strata                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| messages    | Control amount of messages shown                                                                                                                                                                        |
| control     | Control argument parsed on to the optimization routine. Starting values may be parsed as 'start'.                                                                                                       |
| type        | Character defining the type of analysis to be performed. Should be a subset of "acde" (additive genetic factors, common environmental factors, dominant genetic factors, unique environmental factors). |
| eqmean      | Equal means (with type="cor")?                                                                                                                                                                          |
| pairs.only  | Include complete pairs only?                                                                                                                                                                            |
| samecens    | Same censoring                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| allmarg     | Should all marginal terms be included                                                                                                                                                                   |
| stderr      | Should standard errors be calculated?                                                                                                                                                                   |
| robustvar   | If TRUE robust (sandwich) variance estimates of the variance are used                                                                                                                                   |
| p           | Parameter vector p in which to evaluate log-Likelihood and score function                                                                                                                               |
| indiv       | If TRUE the score and log-Likelihood contribution of each twin-pair                                                                                                                                     |
| constrain   | Development argument                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| varlink     | Link function for variance parameters                                                                                                                                                                   |
| ...         | Additional arguments to lower level functions                                                                                                                                                           |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

**See Also**[twinlm](#), [twinlm.time](#), [twinlm.strata](#), [twinsim](#)**Examples**

```
data(twinstut)
b0 <- bptwin(stutter~sex,
  data=droplevels(
    subset(twinstut, zyg%in%c("mz","dz") & tvparnr<5e3)
  ),
  id="tvparnr",zyg="zyg",DZ="dz",type="ae")
summary(b0)
```

---

|           |                                                        |
|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| calgb8923 | <i>CALGB 8923, twostage randomization SMART design</i> |
|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Data from CALGB 8923

**Format**

Data from smart design id: id of subject status : 1-death, 2-response for second randomization, 0-censoring A0 : treament at first randomization A1 : treament at second randomization At.f : treament given at record (A0 or A1) TR : time of response sex : 0-males, 1-females consent: 1 if agrees to 2nd randomization, censored if not R: 1 if response trt1: A0 trt2: A1

**Source**

[https://github.com/ycchao/code\\_Joint\\_model\\_SMART](https://github.com/ycchao/code_Joint_model_SMART)

**Examples**

```
data(calgb8923)
```

---

|          |                                                                                                                   |
|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| casewise | <i>Estimates the casewise concordance based on Concordance and marginal estimate using prodlim but no testing</i> |
|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

.. content for description (no empty lines) ..

**Usage**

```
casewise(conc, marg, cause.marg)
```

**Arguments**

- |            |                                                                              |
|------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| conc       | Concordance                                                                  |
| marg       | Marginal estimate                                                            |
| cause.marg | specififes which cause that should be used for marginal cif based on prodlim |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

Examples

```
## Reduce Ex.Timings
library(prodlim)
data(prt);
prt <- force.same.cens(prt,cause="status")

### marginal cumulative incidence of prostate cancer###
outm <- prodlim(Hist(time,status)~+1,data=prt)

times <- 60:100
cifmz <- predict(outm,cause=2,time=times,newdata=data.frame(zyg="MZ")) ## cause is 2 (second cause)
cifdz <- predict(outm,cause=2,time=times,newdata=data.frame(zyg="DZ"))

### concordance for MZ and DZ twins
cc <- bicomprisk(Event(time,status)~strata(zyg)+id(id),data=prt,cause=c(2,2),prodlim=TRUE)
cdz <- cc$model$"DZ"
cmz <- cc$model$"MZ"

cdz <- casewise(cdz,outm,cause.marg=2)
cmz <- casewise(cmz,outm,cause.marg=2)

plot(cmz,ci=NULL,ylim=c(0,0.5),xlim=c(60,100),legend=TRUE,col=c(3,2,1))
par(new=TRUE)
plot(cdz,ci=NULL,ylim=c(0,0.5),xlim=c(60,100),legend=TRUE)
summary(cdz)
summary(cmz)
```

---

|               |                                                                                                                                       |
|---------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| casewise.test | <i>Estimates the casewise concordance based on Concordance and marginal estimate using timereg and performs test for independence</i> |
|---------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Estimates the casewise concordance based on Concordance and marginal estimate using timereg and performs test for independence

Usage

```
casewise.test(conc, marg, test = "no-test", p = 0.01)
```

Arguments

|      |                                                                                                                                      |
|------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| conc | Concordance                                                                                                                          |
| marg | Marginal estimate                                                                                                                    |
| test | Type of test for independence assumption. "conc" makes test on concordance scale and "case" means a test on the casewise concordance |
| p    | check that marginal probability is greater at some point than p                                                                      |

## Details

Uses cluster based conservative standard errors for marginal and sometimes only the uncertainty of the concordance estimates. This works pretty well, alternatively one can use also the functions Casewise for a specific time point

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## Examples

```
## Reduce Ex.Timings
library("timereg")
data("prt",package="mets");
prt <- force.same.cens(prt,cause="status")

prt <- prt[which(prt$id %in% sample(unique(prt$id),7500)),]
### marginal cumulative incidence of prostate cancer
times <- seq(60,100,by=2)
outm <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,status)~+1,data=prt,cause=2,times=times)

cifmz <- predict(outm,X=1,uniform=0,resample.iid=1)
cifdz <- predict(outm,X=1,uniform=0,resample.iid=1)

### concordance for MZ and DZ twins
cc <- bicomprisk(Event(time,status)~strata(zyg)+id(id),
                 data=prt,cause=c(2,2))
cdz <- cc$model$"DZ"
cmz <- cc$model$"MZ"

### To compute casewise cluster argument must be passed on,
### here with a max of 100 to limit comp-time
outm <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,status)~+1,data=prt,
                          cause=2,times=times,max.clust=100)
cifmz <- predict(outm,X=1,uniform=0,resample.iid=1)
cc <- bicomprisk(Event(time,status)~strata(zyg)+id(id),data=prt,
                 cause=c(2,2),se.clusters=outm$clusters)
cdz <- cc$model$"DZ"
cmz <- cc$model$"MZ"

cdz <- casewise.test(cdz,cifmz,test="case") ## test based on casewise
cmz <- casewise.test(cmz,cifmz,test="conc") ## based on concordance

plot(cmz,ylim=c(0,0.7),xlim=c(60,100))
par(new=TRUE)
plot(cdz,ylim=c(0,0.7),xlim=c(60,100))

slope.process(cdz$casewise[,1],cdz$casewise[,2],iid=cdz$casewise.iid)

slope.process(cmz$casewise[,1],cmz$casewise[,2],iid=cmz$casewise.iid)
```

---

|     |                                                         |
|-----|---------------------------------------------------------|
| cif | <i>Cumulative incidence with robust standard errors</i> |
|-----|---------------------------------------------------------|

---

## Description

Cumulative incidence with robust standard errors

## Usage

```
cif(formula, data = data, cause = 1, cens.code = 0, death.code = NULL, ...)
```

## Arguments

|            |                                                              |
|------------|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula    | formula with 'Event' outcome and strata (only!)              |
| data       | data frame                                                   |
| cause      | NULL looks at all, otherwise specify which cause to consider |
| cens.code  | censoring code "0" is default, and death is cens.code!=0     |
| death.code | alternative to cens.code give codes of death                 |
| ...        | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                 |

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(bmt)
bmt$cluster <- sample(1:100,408,replace=TRUE)
out1 <- cif(Event(time,cause)~+1,data=bmt,cause=1)
out2 <- cif(Event(time,cause)~+1+cluster(cluster),data=bmt,cause=1)

par(mfrow=c(1,2))
plot(out1,se=TRUE)
plot(out2,se=TRUE)
```

cifreg

*CIF regression***Description**

CIF logistic-link for propodds=1 default and CIF Fine-Gray (cloglog) regression for propodds=NULL. The FG model can also be called using the cifregFG function that has propodds=NULL.

**Usage**

```
cifreg(
  formula,
  data,
  propodds = 1,
  cause = 1,
  cens.code = 0,
  no.codes = NULL,
  death.code = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|            |                                                                                                                                         |
|------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula    | formula with 'Event' outcome                                                                                                            |
| data       | data frame                                                                                                                              |
| propodds   | to fit logit link model, and propodds=NULL to fit Fine-Gray model                                                                       |
| cause      | of interest                                                                                                                             |
| cens.code  | code of censoring                                                                                                                       |
| no.codes   | certain event codes to be ignored when finding competing causes, can be used with administrative censoring.                             |
| death.code | can also specify death.code (in addition to cause) to overrule default which takes all remaining codes (minus cause,cens.code,no.codes) |
| ...        | Additional arguments to recreg                                                                                                          |

**Details**

For FG model:

$$\int (X - E)Y_1(t)w(t)dM_1$$

is computed and summed over clusters and returned multiplied with inverse of second derivative as iid.naive. Here

$$w(t) = G(t)(I(T_i \wedge t < C_i)/G_c(T_i \wedge t))$$

and

$$E(t) = S_1(t)/S_0(t)$$

and

$$S_j(t) = \sum X_i^j Y_{i1}(t) w_i(t) \exp(X_i^T \beta)$$

.

The iid decomposition of the beta's, however, also have a censoring term that is also is computed and added (still scaled with inverse second derivative)

$$\int (X - E) Y_1(t) w(t) dM_1 + \int q(s)/p(s) dM_c$$

and returned as the iid

For logistic link standard errors are slightly to small since uncertainty from recursive baseline is not considered, so for smaller data-sets it is recommended to use the `prop.odds.subdist` of `timereg` that is also more efficient due to use of different weights for the estimating equations. Alternatively, one can also bootstrap the standard errors.

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### Examples

```
## data with no ties
library(mets)
data(bmt, package="mets")
bmt$time <- bmt$time + runif(nrow(bmt)) * 0.01
bmt$id <- 1:nrow(bmt)

## logistic link OR interpretation
or = cifreg(Event(time, cause) ~ tcell + platelet + age, data = bmt, cause = 1)
summary(or)
par(mfrow = c(1, 2))
plot(or)
nd <- data.frame(tcell = c(1, 0), platelet = 0, age = 0)
por <- predict(or, nd)
plot(por)

## approximate standard errors
por <- mets::predict.phreg(or, nd)
plot(por, se = 1)

## Fine-Gray model
fg = cifregFG(Event(time, cause) ~ tcell + platelet + age, data = bmt, cause = 1)
summary(fg)
## fg = recreg(Event(time, cause) ~ tcell + platelet + age, data = bmt, cause = 1, death.code = 2)
## summary(fg)
plot(fg)
nd <- data.frame(tcell = c(1, 0), platelet = 0, age = 0)
pfg <- predict(fg, nd, se = 1)
plot(pfg, se = 1)

## bt <- iidBaseline(fg, time = 30)
```

```
## bt <- IIDrecreg(fg$cox.prep,fg,time=30)

## not run to avoid timing issues
## gofFG(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet+age,data=bmt,cause=1)

sfg <- cifregFG(Event(time,cause)~strata(tcell)+platelet+age,data=bmt,cause=1)
summary(sfg)
plot(sfg)

### predictions with CI based on iid decomposition of baseline and beta
### these are used in the predict function above
fg <- cifregFG(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet+age,data=bmt,cause=1)
Biid <- iidBaseline(fg,time=20)
pfg1 <- FGprediid(Biid,nd)
pfg1
```

---

ClaytonOakes

---

*Clayton-Oakes model with piece-wise constant hazards*


---

## Description

Clayton-Oakes frailty model

## Usage

```
ClaytonOakes(
  formula,
  data = parent.frame(),
  cluster,
  var.formula = ~1,
  cuts = NULL,
  type = "piecewise",
  start,
  control = list(),
  var.invlink = exp,
  ...
)
```

## Arguments

|         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|---------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula specifying the marginal proportional (piecewise constant) hazard structure with the right-hand-side being a survival object (Surv) specifying the entry time (optional), the follow-up time, and event/censoring status at follow-up. The clustering can be specified using the special function cluster (see example below). |
| data    | Data frame                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| cluster | Variable defining the clustering (if not given in the formula)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |

|                          |                                                                                                                                                        |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>var.formula</code> | Formula specifying the variance component structure (if not given via the cluster special function in the formula) using a linear model with log-link. |
| <code>cuts</code>        | Cut points defining the piecewise constant hazard                                                                                                      |
| <code>type</code>        | when equal to <code>two.stage</code> , the Clayton-Oakes-Glidden estimator will be calculated via the <code>timereg</code> package                     |
| <code>start</code>       | Optional starting values                                                                                                                               |
| <code>control</code>     | Control parameters to the optimization routine                                                                                                         |
| <code>var.invlink</code> | Inverse link function for variance structure model                                                                                                     |
| <code>...</code>         | Additional arguments                                                                                                                                   |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```

set.seed(1)
d <- subset(simClaytonOakes(500,4,2,1,stoptime=2,left=2),truncated)
e <- ClaytonOakes(survival::Surv(lefttime,time,status)~x+cluster(~1,cluster),
                  cuts=c(0,0.5,1,2),data=d)
e

d2 <- simClaytonOakes(500,4,2,1,stoptime=2,left=0)
d2$z <- rep(1,nrow(d2)); d2$z[d2$cluster%in%sample(d2$cluster,100)] <- 0
## Marginal=Cox Proportional Hazards model:
## ts <- ClaytonOakes(survival::Surv(time,status)~timereg::prop(x)+cluster(~1,cluster),
##                    data=d2,type="two.stage")
## Marginal=Aalens additive model:
## ts2 <- ClaytonOakes(survival::Surv(time,status)~x+cluster(~1,cluster),
##                     data=d2,type="two.stage")
## Marginal=Piecewise constant:
e2 <- ClaytonOakes(survival::Surv(time,status)~x+cluster(~-1+factor(z),cluster),
                  cuts=c(0,0.5,1,2),data=d2)
e2

e0 <- ClaytonOakes(survival::Surv(time,status)~cluster(~-1+factor(z),cluster),
                  cuts=c(0,0.5,1,2),data=d2)
##ts0 <- ClaytonOakes(survival::Surv(time,status)~cluster(~1,cluster),
##                    data=d2,type="two.stage")
##plot(ts0)
plot(e0)

e3 <- ClaytonOakes(survival::Surv(time,status)~x+cluster(~1,cluster),cuts=c(0,0.5,1,2),
                  data=d,var.invlink=identity)
e3

```

---

|               |                                               |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| cluster.index | <i>Finds subjects related to same cluster</i> |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Finds subjects related to same cluster

**Usage**

```
cluster.index(  
  clusters,  
  index.type = FALSE,  
  num = NULL,  
  Rindex = 0,  
  mat = NULL,  
  return.all = FALSE,  
  code.na = NA  
)
```

**Arguments**

|            |                                                            |
|------------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| clusters   | list of indeces                                            |
| index.type | if TRUE then already list of integers of index.type        |
| num        | to get numbering according to num-type in separate columns |
| Rindex     | index starts with 1, in C is it is 0                       |
| mat        | to return matrix of indeces                                |
| return.all | return all arguments                                       |
| code.na    | how to code missing values                                 |

**Author(s)**

Klaus Holst, Thomas Scheike

**References**

Cluster indeces

**See Also**

familycluster.index familyclusterWithProbands.index

**Examples**

```
i<-c(1,1,2,2,1,3)
d<- cluster.index(i)
print(d)

type<-c("m", "f", "m", "c", "c", "c")
d<- cluster.index(i,num=type,Rindex=1)
print(d)
```

concordanceCor

*Concordance Computes concordance and casewise concordance***Description**

Concordance for Twins

**Usage**

```
concordanceCor(
  object,
  cif1,
  cif2 = NULL,
  messages = TRUE,
  model = NULL,
  coefs = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|          |                                                                                      |
|----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| object   | Output from the cor.cif, rr.cif or or.cif function                                   |
| cif1     | Marginal cumulative incidence                                                        |
| cif2     | Marginal cumulative incidence of other cause (cause2) if it is different from cause1 |
| messages | To print messages                                                                    |
| model    | Specifies wich model that is considered if object not given.                         |
| coefs    | Specifies dependence parameters if object is not given.                              |
| ...      | Extra arguments, not used.                                                           |

**Details**

The concordance is the probability that both twins have experienced the event of interest and is defined as

$$cor(t) = P(T_1 \leq t, \epsilon_1 = 1, T_2 \leq t, \epsilon_2 = 1)$$

Similarly, the casewise concordance is

$$casewise(t) = \frac{cor(t)}{P(T_1 \leq t, \epsilon_1 = 1)}$$

that is the probability that twin "2" has the event given that twins "1" has.

#### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

#### References

Estimating twin concordance for bivariate competing risks twin data Thomas H. Scheike, Klaus K. Holst and Jacob B. Hjelmberg, Statistics in Medicine 2014, 1193-1204

Estimating Twin Pair Concordance for Age of Onset. Thomas H. Scheike, Jacob V B Hjelmberg, Klaus K. Holst, 2015 in Behavior genetics DOI:10.1007/s10519-015-9729-3

---

cor.cif

*Cross-odds-ratio, OR or RR risk regression for competing risks*

---

#### Description

Fits a parametric model for the log-cross-odds-ratio for the predictive effect of for the cumulative incidence curves for  $T_1$  experiencing cause  $i$  given that  $T_2$  has experienced a cause  $k$  :

$$\log(COR(i|k)) = h(\theta, z_1, i, z_2, k, t) =_{default} \theta^T z =$$

with the log cross odds ratio being

$$COR(i|k) = \frac{O(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i | T_2 \leq t, cause_2 = k)}{O(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i)}$$

the conditional odds divided by the unconditional odds, with the odds being, respectively

$$O(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i | T_2 \leq t, cause_1 = k) = \frac{P_x(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i | T_2 \leq t, cause_2 = k)}{P_x((T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i)^c | T_2 \leq t, cause_2 = k)}$$

and

$$O(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i) = \frac{P_x(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i)}{P_x((T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i)^c)}.$$

Here  $B^c$  is the complement event of  $B$ ,  $P_x$  is the distribution given covariates ( $x$  are subject specific and  $z$  are cluster specific covariates), and  $h()$  is a function that is the simple identity  $\theta^T z$  by default.

**Usage**

```
cor.cif(
  cif,
  data,
  cause = NULL,
  times = NULL,
  cause1 = 1,
  cause2 = 1,
  cens.code = NULL,
  cens.model = "KM",
  Nit = 40,
  detail = 0,
  clusters = NULL,
  theta = NULL,
  theta.des = NULL,
  step = 1,
  sym = 0,
  weights = NULL,
  par.func = NULL,
  dpar.func = NULL,
  dimpar = NULL,
  score.method = "nlminb",
  same.cens = FALSE,
  censoring.weights = NULL,
  silent = 1,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>cif</code>        | a model object from the <code>timereg::comp.risk</code> function with the marginal cumulative incidence of <code>cause1</code> , i.e., the event of interest, and whose odds the comparison is compared to the conditional odds given <code>cause2</code> |
| <code>data</code>       | a <code>data.frame</code> with the variables.                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| <code>cause</code>      | specifies the causes related to the death times, the value <code>cens.code</code> is the censoring value. When missing it comes from marginal <code>cif</code> .                                                                                          |
| <code>times</code>      | time-vector that specifies the times used for the estimating equations for the cross-odds-ratio estimation.                                                                                                                                               |
| <code>cause1</code>     | specifies the cause considered.                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| <code>cause2</code>     | specifies the cause that is conditioned on.                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| <code>cens.code</code>  | specifies the code for the censoring if <code>NULL</code> then uses the one from the marginal <code>cif</code> model.                                                                                                                                     |
| <code>cens.model</code> | specified which model to use for the ICPW, KM is Kaplan-Meier alternatively it may be "cox"                                                                                                                                                               |
| <code>Nit</code>        | number of iterations for Newton-Raphson algorithm.                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| <code>detail</code>     | if 0 no details are printed during iterations, if 1 details are given.                                                                                                                                                                                    |

|                   |                                                                                                               |
|-------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| clusters          | specifies the cluster structure.                                                                              |
| theta             | specifies starting values for the cross-odds-ratio parameters of the model.                                   |
| theta.des         | specifies a regression design for the cross-odds-ratio parameters.                                            |
| step              | specifies the step size for the Newton-Raphson algorithm.                                                     |
| sym               | specifies if symmetry is used in the model.                                                                   |
| weights           | weights for estimating equations.                                                                             |
| par.func          | parfunc                                                                                                       |
| dpar.func         | dparfunc                                                                                                      |
| dipar             | dipar                                                                                                         |
| score.method      | "nlminb", can also use "nr".                                                                                  |
| same.cens         | if true then censoring within clusters are assumed to be the same variable, default is independent censoring. |
| censoring.weights | these probabilities are used for the bivariate censoring dist.                                                |
| silent            | 1 to suppress output about convergence related issues.                                                        |
| ...               | Not used.                                                                                                     |

## Details

The OR dependence measure is given by

$$OR(i, k) = \log\left(\frac{O(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i | T_2 \leq t, cause_2 = k)}{O(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i) | T_2 \leq t, cause_2 = k}\right)$$

This measure is numerically more stable than the COR measure, and is symmetric in i,k.

The RR dependence measure is given by

$$RR(i, k) = \log\left(\frac{P(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i, T_2 \leq t, cause_2 = k)}{P(T_1 \leq t, cause_1 = i)P(T_2 \leq t, cause_2 = k)}\right)$$

This measure is numerically more stable than the COR measure, and is symmetric in i,k.

The model is fitted under symmetry (sym=1), i.e., such that it is assumed that  $T_1$  and  $T_2$  can be interchanged and leads to the same cross-odd-ratio (i.e.  $COR(i|k) = COR(k|i)$ ), as would be expected for twins or without symmetry as might be the case with mothers and daughters (sym=0).

$h()$  may be specified as an R-function of the parameters, see example below, but the default is that it is simply  $\theta^T z$ .

## Value

returns an object of type 'cor'. With the following arguments:

|           |                                                    |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------|
| theta     | estimate of proportional odds parameters of model. |
| var.theta | variance for gamma.                                |
| hess      | the derivative of the used score.                  |
| score     | scores at final stage.                             |
| score     | scores at final stage.                             |
| theta.iid | matrix of iid decomposition of parametric effects. |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Cross odds ratio Modelling of dependence for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike and Sun (2012), Biostatistics.

A Semiparametric Random Effects Model for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike, Zhang, Sun, Jensen (2010), Biometrika.

**Examples**

```
## Reduce Ex.Timings
library("timereg")
data(multcif);
multcif$cause[multcif$cause==0] <- 2
zyg <- rep(rbinom(200,1,0.5),each=2)
theta.des <- model.matrix(~1+factor(zyg))

times=seq(0.05,1,by=0.05) # to speed up computations use only these time-points
add <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,cause)~1+cluster(id),data=multcif,cause=1,
  n.sim=0,times=times,model="fg",max.clust=NULL)
add2 <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,cause)~1+cluster(id),data=multcif,cause=2,
  n.sim=0,times=times,model="fg",max.clust=NULL)

out1 <- cor.cif(add,data=multcif,cause1=1,cause2=1)
summary(out1)

out2 <- cor.cif(add,data=multcif,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta.des=theta.des)
summary(out2)

##out3 <- cor.cif(add,data=multcif,cause1=1,cause2=2,cif2=add2)
##summary(out3)
#####
# investigating further models using parfunc and dparfunc
#####
set.seed(100)
prt<-simnordic.random(2000,cordz=2,cormz=5)
prt$status <-prt$cause
table(prt$status)

times <- seq(40,100,by=10)
cifmod <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,cause)~1+cluster(id),data=prt,
  cause=1,n.sim=0,
  times=times,conservative=1,max.clust=NULL,model="fg")
theta.des <- model.matrix(~1+factor(zyg),data=prt)

parfunc <- function(par,t,pardes)
{
  par <- pardes %*% c(par[1],par[2]) +
    pardes %*% c( par[3]*(t-60)/12,par[4]*(t-60)/12)
```

```

par
}
head(parfunc(c(0.1,1,0.1,1),50,theta.des))

dparfunc <- function(par,t,pardes)
{
dpar <- cbind(pardes, t(t(pardes) * c( (t-60)/12,(t-60)/12)) )
dpar
}
head(dparfunc(c(0.1,1,0.1,1),50,theta.des))

names(prt)
or1 <- or.cif(cifmod,data=prt,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta.des=theta.des,
             same.cens=TRUE,theta=c(0.6,1.1,0.1,0.1),
             par.func=parfunc,dpar.func=dparfunc,dimpar=4,
             score.method="nr",detail=1)
summary(or1)

cor1 <- cor.cif(cifmod,data=prt,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta.des=theta.des,
               same.cens=TRUE,theta=c(0.5,1.0,0.1,0.1),
               par.func=parfunc,dpar.func=dparfunc,dimpar=4,
               control=list(trace=TRUE),detail=1)
summary(cor1)

### piecewise constant OR model
gparfunc <- function(par,t,pardes)
{
cuts <- c(0,80,90,120)
grop <- diff(t<cuts)
paru <- (pardes[,1]==1) * sum(grop*par[1:3]) +
        (pardes[,2]==1) * sum(grop*par[4:6])
paru
}

dgparfunc <- function(par,t,pardes)
{
cuts <- c(0,80,90,120)
grop <- diff(t<cuts)
par1 <- matrix(c(grop),nrow(pardes),length(grop),byrow=TRUE)
parmz <- par1* (pardes[,1]==1)
pardz <- (pardes[,2]==1) * par1
dpar <- cbind( parmz,pardz)
dpar
}
head(dgparfunc(rep(0.1,6),50,theta.des))
head(gparfunc(rep(0.1,6),50,theta.des))

or1g <- or.cif(cifmod,data=prt,cause1=1,cause2=1,
              theta.des=theta.des, same.cens=TRUE,
              par.func=gparfunc,dpar.func=dgparfunc,
              dimpar=6,score.method="nr",detail=1)
summary(or1g)
names(or1g)

```

```
head(or1g$theta.iid)
```

---

|               |                                                                                         |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| count.history | <i>Counts the number of previous events of two types for recurrent events processes</i> |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Counts the number of previous events of two types for recurrent events processes

**Usage**

```
count.history(  
  data,  
  status = "status",  
  id = "id",  
  types = 1,  
  names.count = "Count",  
  lag = TRUE,  
  multitype = FALSE,  
  marks = NULL  
)
```

**Arguments**

|             |                                                                                                                |
|-------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data        | data-frame                                                                                                     |
| status      | name of status                                                                                                 |
| id          | id                                                                                                             |
| types       | types of the events (code) related to status (multiple values possible)                                        |
| names.count | name of Counts, for example Count1 Count2 when types=c(1,2)                                                    |
| lag         | if true counts previously observed, and if lag=FALSE counts up to know                                         |
| multitype   | if multitype is true then counts when status "in" types, otherwise counts for each value of type, types=c(1,2) |
| marks       | values related to status ("in" types), counts marks for types, only when multitype=TRUE                        |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

Examples

```
data(hfactioncpx12)
hf <- hfactioncpx12
dtable(hf,~status)
rr <- count.history(hf,types=1:2,id="id",status="status")
dtable(rr,~"Count*"+status,level=1)
```

---

|              |                                                                |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| CPH_HPNCRBSI | <i>Rates for HPN program for patients of Copenhagen Cohort</i> |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Rates for HPN program for patients of Copenhagen Cohort

Format

crbsi: cumulative rate of catheter related bloodstream infection in HPN patients of Copenhagen  
mechanical: cumulative rate of Mechanical (hole/defect) complication for catheter of HPN patients of Copenhagen  
trombo: cumulative rate of Occlusion/Thrombosis complication for catheter of HPN patients of Copenhagen  
terminal: rate of terminal event, patients leaving the HPN program

Source

Estimated data

---

|            |                                        |
|------------|----------------------------------------|
| daggregate | <i>aggregating for for data frames</i> |
|------------|----------------------------------------|

---

Description

aggregating for for data frames

Usage

```
daggregate(
  data,
  y = NULL,
  x = NULL,
  subset,
  ...,
  fun = "summary",
  regex = mets.options()$regex,
  missing = FALSE,
  remove.empty = FALSE,
  matrix = FALSE,
```

```

    silent = FALSE,
    na.action = na.pass,
    convert = NULL
  )

```

### Arguments

|              |                                                                               |
|--------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data         | data.frame                                                                    |
| y            | name of variable, or formula, or names of variables on data frame.            |
| x            | name of variable, or formula, or names of variables on data frame.            |
| subset       | subset expression                                                             |
| ...          | additional arguments to lower level functions                                 |
| fun          | function defining aggregation                                                 |
| regex        | interpret x,y as regular expressions                                          |
| missing      | Missing used in groups (x)                                                    |
| remove.empty | remove empty groups from output                                               |
| matrix       | if TRUE a matrix is returned instead of an array                              |
| silent       | suppress messages                                                             |
| na.action    | How model.frame deals with 'NA's                                              |
| convert      | if TRUE try to coerce result into matrix. Can also be a user-defined function |

### Examples

```

data("sTRACE")
daggregate(iris, "^e.al", x="Species", fun=cor, regex=TRUE)
daggregate(iris, Sepal.Length+Petal.Length ~Species, fun=summary)
daggregate(iris, log(Sepal.Length)+I(Petal.Length>1.5) ~ Species,
  fun=summary)
daggregate(iris, "*Length*", x="Species", fun=head)
daggregate(iris, "^e.al", x="Species", fun=tail, regex=TRUE)
daggregate(sTRACE, status~ diabetes, fun=table)
daggregate(sTRACE, status~ diabetes+sex, fun=table)
daggregate(sTRACE, status + diabetes+sex ~ vf+I(wmi>1.4), fun=table)
daggregate(iris, "^e.al", x="Species", regex=TRUE)
dlist(iris,Petal.Length+Sepal.Length ~ Species |Petal.Length>1.3 & Sepal.Length>5,
  n=list(1:3,-(3:1)))
daggregate(iris, I(Sepal.Length>7)~Species | I(Petal.Length>1.5))
daggregate(iris, I(Sepal.Length>7)~Species | I(Petal.Length>1.5),
  fun=table)

dsum(iris, .~Species, matrix=TRUE, missing=TRUE)

par(mfrow=c(1,2))
data(iris)
drename(iris) <- ~.
daggregate(iris,'sepal* '~species|species!="virginica", fun=plot)
daggregate(iris,'sepal* '~I(as.numeric(species))|I(as.numeric(species))!=1, fun=summary)

```

```
dnumeric(iris) <- ~species
daggregate(iris,'sepal* '~species.n|species.n!=1,fun=summary)
```

---

|      |                                                                             |
|------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Dbvn | <i>Derivatives of the bivariate normal cumulative distribution function</i> |
|------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Derivatives of the bivariate normal cumulative distribution function

**Usage**

```
Dbvn(p,design=function(p,...) {
  return(list(mu=cbind(p[1],p[1]),
    dmu=cbind(1,1),
    S=matrix(c(p[2],p[3],p[3],p[4]),ncol=2),
    dS=rbind(c(1,0,0,0),c(0,1,1,0),c(0,0,0,1)))  }),
  Y=cbind(0,0))
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                                                                             |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| p      | Parameter vector                                                                                                            |
| design | Design function with defines mean, derivative of mean, variance, and derivative of variance with respect to the parameter p |
| Y      | column vector where the CDF is evaluated                                                                                    |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

---

|     |                                                |
|-----|------------------------------------------------|
| dby | <i>Calculate summary statistics grouped by</i> |
|-----|------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Calculate summary statistics grouped by variable

**Usage**

```
dby(
  data,
  INPUT,
  ...,
  ID = NULL,
  ORDER = NULL,
  SUBSET = NULL,
  SORT = 0,
  COMBINE = !REDUCE,
  NOCHECK = FALSE,
  ARGS = NULL,
  NAMES,
  COLUMN = FALSE,
  REDUCE = FALSE,
  REGEX = mets.options()$regex,
  ALL = TRUE
)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                               |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------|
| data    | Data.frame                                    |
| INPUT   | Input variables (character or formula)        |
| ...     | functions                                     |
| ID      | id variable                                   |
| ORDER   | (optional) order variable                     |
| SUBSET  | (optional) subset expression                  |
| SORT    | sort order (id+order variable)                |
| COMBINE | If TRUE result is appended to data            |
| NOCHECK | No sorting or check for missing data          |
| ARGS    | Optional list of arguments to functions (...) |
| NAMES   | Optional vector of column names               |
| COLUMN  | If TRUE do the calculations for each column   |
| REDUCE  | Reduce number of redundant rows               |
| REGEX   | Allow regular expressions                     |
| ALL     | if FALSE only the subset will be returned     |

**Details**

Calculate summary statistics grouped by  
 dby2 for column-wise calculations

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst and Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```

n <- 4
k <- c(3,rbinom(n-1,3,0.5)+1)
N <- sum(k)
d <- data.frame(y=rnorm(N),x=rnorm(N),
  id=rep(seq(n),k),num=unlist(sapply(k,seq))
)
d2 <- d[sample(nrow(d)),]

dby(d2, y~id, mean)
dby(d2, y~id + order(num), cumsum)

dby(d,y ~ id + order(num), dlag)
dby(d,y ~ id + order(num), dlag, ARGS=list(k=1:2))
dby(d,y ~ id + order(num), dlag, ARGS=list(k=1:2), NAMES=c("l1","l2"))

dby(d, y~id + order(num), mean=mean, csum=cumsum, n=length)
dby(d2, y~id + order(num), a=cumsum, b=mean, N=length,
  l1=function(x) c(NA,x)[-length(x)]
)

dby(d, y~id + order(num), nn=seq_along, n=length)
dby(d, y~id + order(num), nn=seq_along, n=length)

d <- d[,1:4]
dby(d, x<0) <- list(z=mean)
d <- dby(d, is.na(z), z=1)

f <- function(x) apply(x,1,min)
dby(d, y+x~id, min=f)

dby(d,y+x~id+order(num), function(x) x)

f <- function(x) { cbind(cumsum(x[,1]),cumsum(x[,2]))/sum(x)}
dby(d, y+x~id, f)

## column-wise
a <- d
dby2(a, mean, median, REGEX=TRUE) <- '^[y|x]'\~id
a
## wildcards
dby2(a,'y*'+ 'x'\~id,mean)

## subset
dby(d, x<0) <- list(z=NA)
d
dby(d, y~id|x>-1, v=mean,z=1)
dby(d, y+x~id|x>-1, mean, median, COLUMN=TRUE)

dby2(d, y+x~id|x>0, mean, REDUCE=TRUE)

```

```

dby(d,y~id|x<0,mean,ALL=FALSE)

a <- iris
a <- dby(a,y=1)
dby(a,Species=="versicolor") <- list(y=2)

```

---

dcor

*summary, tables, and correlations for data frames*


---

## Description

summary, tables, and correlations for data frames

## Usage

```
dcor(data, y = NULL, x = NULL, use = "pairwise.complete.obs", ...)
```

## Arguments

|      |                                                                    |
|------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data | if x is formula or names for data frame then data frame is needed. |
| y    | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.  |
| x    | possible group variable                                            |
| use  | how to handle missing values                                       |
| ...  | Optional additional arguments                                      |

## Author(s)

Klaus K. Holst and Thomas Scheike

## Examples

```

data("sTRACE",package="timereg")
dt<- sTRACE
dt$time2 <- dt$time^2
dt$wmi2 <- dt$wmi^2
head(dt)

dcor(dt)

dcor(dt,~time+wmi)
dcor(dt,~time+wmi,~vf+chf)
dcor(dt,time+wmi~vf+chf)

dcor(dt,c("time*", "wmi*"),~vf+chf)

```

---

dcut

---

*Cutting, sorting, rm (removing), rename for data frames*


---

## Description

Cut variables, if breaks are given these are used, otherwise cuts into using group size given by probs, or equispace groups on range. Default is equally sized groups if possible

## Usage

```
dcut(
  data,
  y = NULL,
  x = NULL,
  breaks = 4,
  probs = NULL,
  equi = FALSE,
  regex = mets.options()$regex,
  sep = NULL,
  na.rm = TRUE,
  labels = NULL,
  all = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

## Arguments

|        |                                                                    |
|--------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data   | if x is formula or names for data frame then data frame is needed. |
| y      | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.  |
| x      | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.  |
| breaks | number of breaks, for variables or vector of break points,         |
| probs  | groups defined from quantiles                                      |
| equi   | for equi-spaced breaks                                             |
| regex  | for regular expressions.                                           |
| sep    | seperator for naming of cut names.                                 |
| na.rm  | to remove NA for grouping variables.                               |
| labels | to use for cut groups                                              |
| all    | to do all variables, even when breaks are not unique               |
| ...    | Optional additional arguments                                      |

## Author(s)

Klaus K. Holst and Thomas Scheike

## Examples

```

data("sTRACE",package="timereg")
sTRACE$age2 <- sTRACE$age^2
sTRACE$age3 <- sTRACE$age^3

mm <- dcut(sTRACE,~age+wmi)
head(mm)

mm <- dcut(sTRACE,catage4+wmi4~age+wmi)
head(mm)

mm <- dcut(sTRACE,~age+wmi,breaks=c(2,4))
head(mm)

mm <- dcut(sTRACE,c("age","wmi"))
head(mm)

mm <- dcut(sTRACE,~.)
head(mm)

mm <- dcut(sTRACE,c("age","wmi"),breaks=c(2,4))
head(mm)

gx <- dcut(sTRACE$age)
head(gx)

## Removes all cuts variables with these names wildcards
mm1 <- drm(mm,c("*.2","*.4"))
head(mm1)

## wildcards, for age, age2, age4 and wmi
head(dcut(mm,c("a*","?m*"))))

## with direct asignment
drm(mm) <- c("*.2","*.4")
head(mm)

dcut(mm) <- c("age","*m*")
dcut(mm) <- ageg1+wmi1~age+wmi
head(mm)

#####
## renaming
#####

head(mm)
drename(mm, ~Age+Wmi) <- c("wmi","age")
head(mm)
mm1 <- mm

## all names to lower

```

```
drename(mm1) <- ~.
head(mm1)

## A* to lower
mm2 <- dredname(mm,c("A*", "W*"))
head(mm2)
drename(mm) <- "A*"
head(mm)

dd <- data.frame(A_1=1:2,B_1=1:2)
funn <- function(x) gsub("_",".",x)
drename(dd) <- ~.
drename(dd,fun=funn) <- ~.
names(dd)
```

---

|              |                                      |
|--------------|--------------------------------------|
| dermalridges | <i>Dermal ridges data (families)</i> |
|--------------|--------------------------------------|

---

### Description

Data on dermal ridge counts in left and right hand in (nuclear) families

### Format

Data on 50 families with ridge counts in left and right hand for moter, father and each child. Family id in 'family' and gender and child number in 'sex' and 'child'.

### Source

Sarah B. Holt (1952). Genetics of dermal ridges: bilateral asymmetry in finger ridge-counts. Annals of Eugenics 17 (1), pp.211–231. DOI: 10.1111/j.1469-1809.1952.tb02513.x

### Examples

```
data(dermalridges)
fast.reshape(dermalridges,id="family",varying=c("child.left","child.right","sex"))
```

---

|                |                                               |
|----------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| dermalridgesMZ | <i>Dermal ridges data (monozygotic twins)</i> |
|----------------|-----------------------------------------------|

---

### Description

Data on dermal ridge counts in left and right hand in (nuclear) families

### Format

Data on dermal ridge counts (left and right hand) in 18 monozygotic twin pairs.

**Source**

Sarah B. Holt (1952). Genetics of dermal ridges: bilateral asymmetry in finger ridge-counts. *Annals of Eugenics* 17 (1), pp.211–231. DOI: 10.1111/j.1469-1809.1952.tb02513.x

**Examples**

```
data(dermalridgesMZ)
fast.reshape(dermalridgesMZ, id="id", varying=c("left", "right"))
```

---

diabetes*The Diabetic Retinopathy Data*

---

**Description**

The data was collected to test a laser treatment for delaying blindness in patients with diabetic retinopathy. The subset of 197 patients given in Huster et al. (1989) is used.

**Format**

This data frame contains the following columns:

**id** a numeric vector. Patient code.

**agedx** a numeric vector. Age of patient at diagnosis.

**time** a numeric vector. Survival time: time to blindness or censoring.

**status** a numeric vector code. Survival status. 1: blindness, 0: censored.

**trteye** a numeric vector code. Random eye selected for treatment. 1: left eye 2: right eye.

**treat** a numeric vector. 1: treatment 0: untreated.

**adult** a numeric vector code. 1: younger than 20, 2: older than 20.

**Source**

Huster W.J. and Brookmeyer, R. and Self. S. (1989) Modelling paired survival data with covariates, *Biometrics* 45, 145-56.

**Examples**

```
data(diabetes)
names(diabetes)
```

---

|                |                                          |
|----------------|------------------------------------------|
| divide.conquer | <i>Split a data set and run function</i> |
|----------------|------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Split a data set and run function

**Usage**

```
divide.conquer(func = NULL, data, size, splits, id = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                               |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------|
| func   | called function                               |
| data   | data-frame                                    |
| size   | size of splits                                |
| splits | number of splits (ignored if size is given)   |
| id     | optional cluster variable                     |
| ...    | Additional arguments to lower level functions |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike, Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```
## avoid dependency on timereg
## library(timereg)
## data(TRACE)
## res <- divide.conquer(prop.odds,TRACE,
##      formula=Event(time,status==9)~chf+vf+age,n.sim=0,size=200)
```

---

|                        |                                                                     |
|------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------|
| divide.conquer.timereg | <i>Split a data set and run function from timereg and aggregate</i> |
|------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Split a data set and run function of cox-aalen type and aggregate results

**Usage**

```
divide.conquer.timereg(func = NULL, data, size, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|      |                                               |
|------|-----------------------------------------------|
| func | called function                               |
| data | data-frame                                    |
| size | size of splits                                |
| ...  | Additional arguments to lower level functions |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike, Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```
## library(timereg)
## data(TRACE)
## a <- divide.conquer.timereg(prop.odds,TRACE,
##                             formula=Event(time,status==9)~chf+vf+age,n.sim=0,size=200)
## coef(a)
## a2 <- divide.conquer.timereg(prop.odds,TRACE,
##                              formula=Event(time,status==9)~chf+vf+age,n.sim=0,size=500)
## coef(a2)
##
##if (interactive()) {
##par(mfrow=c(1,1))
##plot(a,xlim=c(0,8),ylim=c(0,0.01))
##par(new=TRUE)
##plot(a2,xlim=c(0,8),ylim=c(0,0.01))
##}
```

---

dlag

*Lag operator*


---

**Description**

Lag operator

**Usage**

```
dlag(data, x, k = 1, combine = TRUE, simplify = TRUE, names, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|          |                                               |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------|
| data     | data.frame or vector                          |
| x        | optional column names or formula              |
| k        | lag (vector of integers)                      |
| combine  | combine results with original data.frame      |
| simplify | Return vector if possible                     |
| names    | optional new column names                     |
| ...      | additional arguments to lower level functions |

**Examples**

```
d <- data.frame(y=1:10,x=c(10:1))
dlag(d,k=1:2)
dlag(d,~x,k=0:1)
dlag(d$x,k=1)
dlag(d$x,k=-1:2, names=letters[1:4])
```

doubleFGR

*Double CIF Fine-Gray model with two causes***Description**

Estimation based on derived hazards and recursive estimating equations. fits two parametrizations  
1)

$$F_1(t, X) = 1 - \exp(-\exp(X^T \beta) \Lambda_1(t))$$

and

$$F_2(t, X_2) = 1 - \exp(-\exp(X_2^T \beta_2) \Lambda_2(t))$$

or restricted version 2)

$$F_1(t, X) = 1 - \exp(-\exp(X^T \beta) \Lambda_1(t))$$

and

$$F_2(t, X_2, X) = (1 - \exp(-\exp(X_2^T \beta_2) \Lambda_2(t)))(1 - F_1(\infty, X))$$

**Usage**

```
doubleFGR(formula, data, offset = NULL, weights = NULL, X2 = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                                      |
|---------|------------------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with 'Event'                                 |
| data    | data frame                                           |
| offset  | offsets for cox model                                |
| weights | weights for Cox score equations                      |
| X2      | specifies the regression design for second CIF model |
| ...     | Additional arguments to lower level funtions         |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```

library(mets)
res <- 0
data(bmt)
bmt$age2 <- bmt$age
newdata <- bmt[1:19,]
## if (interactive()) par(mfrow=c(5,3))

## same X1 and X2
pr2 <- doubleFGR(Event(time,cause)~age+platelet,data=bmt,restrict=res)
##if (interactive()) {
##  bplotdFG(pr2,cause=1)
##  bplotdFG(pr2,cause=2,add=TRUE)
##}
##pp21 <- predictdFG(pr2,newdata=newdata)
##pp22 <- predictdFG(pr2,newdata=newdata,cause=2)
##if (interactive()) {
##  plot(pp21)
##  plot(pp22,add=TRUE,col=2)
##}
##pp21 <- predictdFG(pr2)
##pp22 <- predictdFG(pr2,cause=2)
##if (interactive()) {
##  plot(pp21)
##  plot(pp22,add=TRUE,col=2)
##}

pr2 <- doubleFGR(Event(time,cause)~strata(platelet),data=bmt,restrict=res)

## different X1 and X2
pr2 <- doubleFGR(Event(time,cause)~age+platelet+age2,data=bmt,X2=3,restrict=res)

### uden X1
pr2 <- doubleFGR(Event(time,cause)~age+platelet,data=bmt,X2=1:2,restrict=res)

### without X2
pr2 <- doubleFGR(Event(time,cause)~age+platelet,data=bmt,X2=0,restrict=res)

```

---

dprint

*list, head, print, tail*


---

**Description**

listing for data frames

**Usage**

```
dprint(data, y = NULL, n = 0, ..., x = NULL)
```

**Arguments**

|      |                                                                    |
|------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data | if x is formula or names for data frame then data frame is needed. |
| y    | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.  |
| n    | Index of observations to print (default c(1:nfirst, n-nlast:nlast) |
| ...  | Optional additional arguments (nfirst,nlast, and print options)    |
| x    | possible group variable                                            |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst and Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
m <- lava::lvm(letters)
d <- lava::sim(m, 20)

dlist(d,~a+b+c)
dlist(d,~a+b+c|a<0 & b>0)
## listing all :
dlist(d,~a+b+c|a<0 & b>0,n=0)
dlist(d,a+b+c~I(d>0)|a<0 & b>0)
dlist(d,~I(d>0)|a<0 & b>0)
dlist(d,~a+b+c|a<0 & b>0, nlast=0)
dlist(d,~a+b+c|a<0 & b>0, nfirst=3, nlast=3)
dlist(d,~a+b+c|a<0 & b>0, 1:5)
dlist(d,~a+b+c|a<0 & b>0, -(5:1))
dlist(d,~a+b+c|a<0 & b>0, list(1:5,50:55,-(5:1)))
dprint(d,a+b+c ~ I(d>0) |a<0 & b>0, list(1:5,50:55,-(5:1)))
```

---

dreg

---

*Regression for data frames with dutility call*


---

**Description**

Regression for data frames with dutility call

**Usage**

```
dreg(
  data,
  y,
  x = NULL,
  z = NULL,
  x.oneatatime = TRUE,
  x.base.names = NULL,
  z.arg = c("clever", "base", "group", "condition"),
  fun. = lm,
```

```

summary. = summary,
regex = FALSE,
convert = NULL,
doSummary = TRUE,
special = NULL,
equal = TRUE,
test = 1,
...
)

```

### Arguments

|              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data         | data frame                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| y            | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| x            | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| z            | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| x.oneatatime | x's one at a time                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| x.base.names | base covarirates                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| z.arg        | what is Z, c("clever","base","group","condition"), clever decides based on type of Z, base means that Z is used as fixed baseline covaraite for all X, group means the analyses is done based on groups of Z, and condition means that Z specifies a condition on the data |
| fun.         | function lm is default                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| summary.     | summary to use                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| regex        | regex                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| convert      | convert                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| doSummary    | doSummary or not                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| special      | special's                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| equal        | to do pairwise stuff                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| test         | development argument                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| ...          | Additional arguments for fun                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |

### Author(s)

Klaus K. Holst, Thomas Scheike

### Examples

```

##'
data(iris)
dat <- iris
drename(dat) <- ~.
names(dat)
set.seed(1)
dat$time <- runif(nrow(dat))

```

```

dat$time1 <- runif(nrow(dat))
dat$status <- rbinom(nrow(dat),1,0.5)
dat$S1 <- with(dat, Surv(time,status))
dat$S2 <- with(dat, Surv(time1,status))
dat$id <- 1:nrow(dat)

mm <- dreg(dat, "~*.length"~"*.width"|I(species=="setosa" & status==1))
mm <- dreg(dat, "~*.length"~"*.width"|species+status)
mm <- dreg(dat, "~*.length"~"*.width"|species)
mm <- dreg(dat, "~*.length"~"*.width"|species+status,z.arg="group")

## Reduce Ex.Timings
y <- "S*~"~"*.width"
xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)
## xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=survdiff)

y <- "S*~"~"*.width"
xs <- dreg(dat, y, x.oneatime=FALSE, fun.=phreg)

## under condition
y <- S1~"*.width"|I(species=="setosa" & sepal.width>3)
xs <- dreg(dat, y, z.arg="condition", fun.=phreg)
xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)

## under condition
y <- S1~"*.width"|species=="setosa"
xs <- dreg(dat, y, z.arg="condition", fun.=phreg)
xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)

## with baseline after |
y <- S1~"*.width"|sepal.length
xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)

## by group by species, not working
y <- S1~"*.width"|species
ss <- split(dat, paste(dat$species, dat$status))

xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)

## species as base, species is factor so assumes that this is grouping
y <- S1~"*.width"|species
xs <- dreg(dat, y, z.arg="base", fun.=phreg)

## background var after | and then one of x's at at time
y <- S1~"*.width"|status+"sepal*"
xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)

## background var after | and then one of x's at at time
##y <- S1~"*.width"|status+"sepal*"
##xs <- dreg(dat, y, x.oneatime=FALSE, fun.=phreg)
##xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)

## background var after | and then one of x's at at time

```

```

##y <- S1~"*width"+factor(species)
##xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg)
##xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=phreg, x.oneatime=FALSE)

y <- S1~"*width"|factor(species)
xs <- dreg(dat, y, z.arg="base", fun.=phreg)

y <- S1~"*width"|cluster(id)+factor(species)
xs <- dreg(dat, y, z.arg="base", fun.=phreg)
xs <- dreg(dat, y, z.arg="base", fun.=survival::coxph)

## under condition with groups
y <- S1~"*width"|I(sepal.length>4)
xs <- dreg(subset(dat, species=="setosa"), y,z.arg="group",fun.=phreg)

## under condition with groups
y <- S1~"*width"+I(log(sepal.length))|I(sepal.length>4)
xs <- dreg(subset(dat, species=="setosa"), y,z.arg="group",fun.=phreg)

y <- S1~"*width"+I(dcut(sepal.length))|I(sepal.length>4)
xs <- dreg(subset(dat,species=="setosa"), y,z.arg="group",fun.=phreg)

ff <- function(formula,data,...) {
  ss <- survfit(formula,data,...)
  kmplot(ss,...)
  return(ss)
}

if (interactive()) {
  dcut(dat) <- ~"*width"
  y <- S1~"*4"|I(sepal.length>4)
  par(mfrow=c(1, 2))
  xs <- dreg(dat, y, fun.=ff)
}

```

---

drelevel

*relev levels for data frames*


---

## Description

levels shows levels for variables in data frame, relelevel relelevels a factor in data.frame

## Usage

```

drelevel(
  data,
  y = NULL,
  x = NULL,

```

```

    ref = NULL,
    newlevels = NULL,
    regex = mets.options()$regex,
    sep = NULL,
    overwrite = FALSE,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|                        |                                                                                 |
|------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>data</code>      | if <code>x</code> is formula or names for data frame then data frame is needed. |
| <code>y</code>         | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.               |
| <code>x</code>         | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.               |
| <code>ref</code>       | new reference variable                                                          |
| <code>newlevels</code> | to combine levels of factor in data frame                                       |
| <code>regex</code>     | for regular expressions.                                                        |
| <code>sep</code>       | separator for naming of cut names.                                              |
| <code>overwrite</code> | to overwrite variable                                                           |
| <code>...</code>       | Optional additional arguments                                                   |

### Author(s)

Klaus K. Holst and Thomas Scheike

### Examples

```

data(mena)
dstr(mena)
dfactor(mena) <- ~twinnum
dnumeric(mena) <- ~twinnum.f

dstr(mena)

mena2 <- drelevel(mena,"cohort",ref="(1980,1982]")
mena2 <- drelevel(mena,~cohort,ref="(1980,1982]")
mena2 <- drelevel(mena,cohortII~cohort,ref="(1980,1982]")
dlevels(mena)
dlevels(mena2)
drelevel(mena,ref="(1975,1977]") <- ~cohort
drelevel(mena,ref="(1980,1982]") <- ~cohort
dlevels(mena,"coh*")
dtable(mena,"coh*",level=1)

### level 1 of zyg as baseline for new variable
drelevel(mena,ref=1) <- ~zyg
drelevel(mena,ref=c("DZ","[1973,1975]")) <- ~ zyg+cohort
drelevel(mena,ref=c("DZ","[1973,1975]")) <- zygdz+cohort.early~ zyg+cohort
### level 2 of zyg and cohort as baseline for new variables
drelevel(mena,ref=2) <- ~ zyg+cohort

```

```

dlevels(mena)

##### combining factor levels with newlevels argument

dcut(mena,labels=c("I","II","III","IV")) <- cat4~agemena
dlevels(drelevel(mena,~cat4,newlevels=1:3))
dlevels(drelevel(mena,ncat4~cat4,newlevels=3:2))
drelevel(mena,newlevels=3:2) <- ncat4~cat4
dlevels(mena)

dlevels(drelevel(mena,nca4~cat4,newlevels=list(c(1,4),2:3)))

drelevel(mena,newlevels=list(c(1,4),2:3)) <- nca4..2 ~ cat4
dlevels(mena)

drelevel(mena,newlevels=list("I-III"=c("I","II","III"),"IV"="IV")) <- nca4..3 ~ cat4
dlevels(mena)

drelevel(mena,newlevels=list("I-III"=c("I","II","III")) <- nca4..4 ~ cat4
dlevels(mena)

drelevel(mena,newlevels=list(group1=c("I","II","III"))) <- nca4..5 ~ cat4
dlevels(mena)

drelevel(mena,newlevels=list(g1=c("I","II","III"),g2="IV")) <- nca4..6 ~ cat4
dlevels(mena)

```

---

dsort

---

*Sort data frame*


---

## Description

Sort data according to columns in data frame

## Usage

```
dsort(data, x, ..., decreasing = FALSE, return.order = FALSE)
```

## Arguments

|              |                                  |
|--------------|----------------------------------|
| data         | Data frame                       |
| x            | variable to order by             |
| ...          | additional variables to order by |
| decreasing   | sort order (vector of length x)  |
| return.order | return order                     |

**Value**

data.frame

**Examples**

```
data(data="hubble",package="lava")
dsort(hubble, "sigma")
dsort(hubble, hubble$sigma,"v")
dsort(hubble,~sigma+v)
dsort(hubble,~sigma-v)

## with direct assignment
dsort(hubble) <- ~sigma-v
```

---

dspline

*Simple linear spline*

---

**Description**

Constructs simple linear spline on a data frame using the formula syntax of dutils that is adds (x-cuti)\* (x>cuti) to the data-set for each knot of the spline. The full spline is thus given by x and spline variables added to the data-set.

**Usage**

```
dspline(
  data,
  y = NULL,
  x = NULL,
  breaks = 4,
  probs = NULL,
  equi = FALSE,
  regex = mets.options()$regex,
  sep = NULL,
  na.rm = TRUE,
  labels = NULL,
  all = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                    |
|--------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data   | if x is formula or names for data frame then data frame is needed. |
| y      | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.  |
| x      | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.  |
| breaks | number of breaks, for variables or vector of break points,         |

|        |                                                      |
|--------|------------------------------------------------------|
| probs  | groups defined from quantiles                        |
| equi   | for equi-spaced breaks                               |
| regex  | for regular expressions.                             |
| sep    | separator for naming of cut names.                   |
| na.rm  | to remove NA for grouping variables.                 |
| labels | to use for cut groups                                |
| all    | to do all variables, even when breaks are not unique |
| ...    | Optional additional arguments                        |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
data(TRACE)
TRACE <- dspline(TRACE,~wmi,breaks=c(1,1.3,1.7))
cca <- survival::coxph(Surv(time,status==9)~age+vf+chf+wmi,data=TRACE)
cca2 <- survival::coxph(Surv(time,status==9)~age+wmi+vf+chf+
                        wmi.spline1+wmi.spline2+wmi.spline3,data=TRACE)
anova(cca,cca2)

nd <- data.frame(age=50,vf=0,chf=0,wmi=seq(0.4,3,by=0.01))
nd <- dspline(nd,~wmi,breaks=c(1,1.3,1.7))
p1 <- predict(cca2,newdata=nd)
plot(nd$wmi,p1,type="l")
```

---

|        |                               |
|--------|-------------------------------|
| dtable | <i>tables for data frames</i> |
|--------|-------------------------------|

---

**Description**

tables for data frames

**Usage**

```
dtable(
  data,
  y = NULL,
  x = NULL,
  ...,
  level = -1,
  response = NULL,
  flat = TRUE,
  total = FALSE,
  prop = FALSE,
  summary = NULL
)
```

**Arguments**

|                       |                                                                                                                 |
|-----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>data</code>     | if <code>x</code> is formula or names for data frame then data frame is needed.                                 |
| <code>y</code>        | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.                                               |
| <code>x</code>        | name of variable, or fomula, or names of variables on data frame.                                               |
| <code>...</code>      | Optional additional arguments                                                                                   |
| <code>level</code>    | 1 for all marginal tables, 2 for all 2 by 2 tables, and null for the full table, possible versus group variable |
| <code>response</code> | For <code>level=2</code> , only produce tables with columns given by 'response' (index)                         |
| <code>flat</code>     | produce flat tables                                                                                             |
| <code>total</code>    | add total counts/proportions                                                                                    |
| <code>prop</code>     | Proportions instead of counts (vector of margins)                                                               |
| <code>summary</code>  | summary function                                                                                                |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst and Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
data("sTRACE", package="timereg")

dtable(sTRACE, ~status)
dtable(sTRACE, ~status+vf)
dtable(sTRACE, ~status+vf, level=1)
dtable(sTRACE, ~status+vf, ~chf+diabetes)

dtable(sTRACE, c("*f*", "status"), ~diabetes)
dtable(sTRACE, c("*f*", "status"), ~diabetes, level=2)
dtable(sTRACE, c("*f*", "status"), level=1)

dtable(sTRACE, ~"*f*" + status, level=1)
dtable(sTRACE, ~"*f*" + status + I(wmi > 1.4) | age > 60, level=2)
dtable(sTRACE, ~"*f*" + status + I(wmi > 0.5) | age > 60, level=1)
dtable(sTRACE, status ~ dcut(age))

dtable(sTRACE, ~status+vf+sex | age > 60)
dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ 1 | age > 60, level=2)
dtable(sTRACE, . ~ status+vf+sex | age > 60, level=1)
dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ diabetes | age > 60)
dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ diabetes | age > 60, flat=FALSE)

dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ diabetes | age > 60, level=1)
dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ diabetes | age > 60, level=2)

dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ diabetes | age > 60, level=2, prop=1, total=TRUE)
dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ diabetes | age > 60, level=2, prop=2, total=TRUE)
dtable(sTRACE, status+vf+sex ~ diabetes | age > 60, level=2, prop=1:2, summary=summary)
```

---

|            |                                        |
|------------|----------------------------------------|
| dtransform | <i>Transform that allows condition</i> |
|------------|----------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Defines new variables under condition for data frame

**Usage**

```
dtransform(data, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|      |                                                          |
|------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| data | is data frame                                            |
| ...  | new variable definitions including possible if condition |

**Examples**

```
data(mena)

xx <- dtransform(mena,ll=log(agemena)+twinnum)

xx <- dtransform(mena,ll=log(agemena)+twinnum,agemena<15)
xx <- dtransform(xx ,ll=100+agemena,ll2=1000,agemena>15)
dsummary(xx,ll+ll2~I(agemena>15))
```

---

```
easy.binomial.twostage
```

*Fits two-stage binomial for describing dependence in binomial data using marginals that are on logistic form using the binomial.twostage function, but call is different and easier and the data manipulation is build into the function. Useful in particular for family design data.*

---

**Description**

If clusters contain more than two times, the algorithm uses a compososite likelihood based on the pairwise bivariate models.

**Usage**

```
easy.binomial.twostage(
  margbin = NULL,
  data = parent.frame(),
  method = "nr",
  response = "response",
  id = "id",
```

```

Nit = 60,
detail = 0,
silent = 1,
weights = NULL,
control = list(),
theta = NULL,
theta.formula = NULL,
desnames = NULL,
deshelp = 0,
var.link = 1,
iid = 1,
step = 1,
model = "plackett",
marginal.p = NULL,
strata = NULL,
max.clust = NULL,
se.clusters = NULL
)

```

### Arguments

|                            |                                                                                             |
|----------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>margbin</code>       | Marginal binomial model                                                                     |
| <code>data</code>          | data frame                                                                                  |
| <code>method</code>        | Scoring method                                                                              |
| <code>response</code>      | name of response variable in data frame                                                     |
| <code>id</code>            | name of cluster variable in data frame                                                      |
| <code>Nit</code>           | Number of iterations                                                                        |
| <code>detail</code>        | Detail for more output for iterations                                                       |
| <code>silent</code>        | Debug information                                                                           |
| <code>weights</code>       | Weights for log-likelihood, can be used for each type of outcome in 2x2 tables.             |
| <code>control</code>       | Optimization arguments                                                                      |
| <code>theta</code>         | Starting values for variance components                                                     |
| <code>theta.formula</code> | design for dependence, either formula or design function                                    |
| <code>desnames</code>      | names for dependence parameters                                                             |
| <code>deshelp</code>       | if 1 then prints out some data sets that are used, on on which the design function operates |
| <code>var.link</code>      | Link function for variance                                                                  |
| <code>iid</code>           | Calculate i.i.d. decomposition                                                              |
| <code>step</code>          | Step size                                                                                   |
| <code>model</code>         | model                                                                                       |
| <code>marginal.p</code>    | vector of marginal probabilities                                                            |
| <code>strata</code>        | strata for fitting                                                                          |
| <code>max.clust</code>     | max clusters used for i.i.d. decomposition                                                  |
| <code>se.clusters</code>   | clusters for iid decomposition for robust standard errors                                   |

## Details

The reported standard errors are based on the estimated information from the likelihood assuming that the marginals are known. This gives correct standard errors in the case of the plackett distribution (OR model for dependence), but incorrect for the clayton-oakes types model. The OR model is often known as the ALR model. Our fitting procedures gives correct standard errors due to the orthogonality and is fast.

## Examples

```
data(twinstut)
twinstut0 <- subset(twinstut, tvparnr<4000)
twinstut <- twinstut0
twinstut$binstut <- (twinstut$stutter=="yes")*1
theta.des <- model.matrix( ~-1+factor(zyg),data=twinstut)
margbin <- glm(binstut~factor(sex)+age,data=twinstut,family=binomial())
bin <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=twinstut,var.link=1,
  clusters=twinstut$tvparnr,theta.des=theta.des,detail=0,
  method="nr")

summary(bin)
lava::estimate(coef=bin$theta,vcov=bin$var.theta,f=function(p) exp(p))

twinstut$cage <- scale(twinstut$age)
theta.des <- model.matrix( ~-1+factor(zyg)+cage,data=twinstut)
bina <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=twinstut,var.link=1,
  clusters=twinstut$tvparnr,theta.des=theta.des,detail=0)
summary(bina)

theta.des <- model.matrix( ~-1+factor(zyg)+factor(zyg)*cage,data=twinstut)
bina <- binomial.twostage(margbin,data=twinstut,var.link=1,
  clusters=twinstut$tvparnr,theta.des=theta.des)
summary(bina)

out <- easy.binomial.twostage(stutter~factor(sex)+age,data=twinstut,
  response="binstut",id="tvparnr",var.link=1,
  theta.formula=~-1+factor(zyg1))
summary(out)

## refers to zygosity of first subject in each pair : zyg1
## could also use zyg2 (since zyg2=zyg1 within twinpair's))
## do not run t save time
# desfs <- function(x,num1="zyg1",namesdes=c("mz","dz","os"))
#   c(x[num1]=="mz",x[num1]=="dz",x[num1]=="os")*1
#
#out3 <- easy.binomial.twostage(binstut~factor(sex)+age,
#
#                               data=twinstut, response="binstut",id="tvparnr",
#                               var.link=1,theta.formula=desfs,
#                               desnames=c("mz","dz","os"))
#summary(out3)

## Reduce Ex.Timings
n <- 1000
set.seed(100)
```

```

dd <- simBinFam(n,beta=0.3)
binfam <- fast.reshape(dd,varying=c("age","x","y"))
## mother, father, children (ordered)
head(binfam)

##### 
#### simple analyses of binomial family data
##### 
desfs <- function(x,num1="num1",num2="num2")
{
  pp <- 1*((x[num1]=="m")*(x[num2]=="f"))|(x[num1]=="f")*(x[num2]=="m"))
  pc <- (x[num1]=="m" | x[num1]=="f")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  cc <- (x[num1]=="b1")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  c(pp,pc,cc)
}

ud <- easy.binomial.twostage(y~+1,data=binfam,
  response="y",id="id",
  theta.formula=desfs,desnames=c("pp","pc","cc"))
summary(ud)

udx <- easy.binomial.twostage(y~+x,data=binfam,
  response="y",id="id",
  theta.formula=desfs,desnames=c("pp","pc","cc"))
summary(udx)

##### 
#### now allowing parent child POR to be different for mother and father
##### 

desfsi <- function(x,num1="num1",num2="num2")
{
  pp <- (x[num1]=="m")*(x[num2]=="f")*1
  mc <- (x[num1]=="m")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  fc <- (x[num1]=="f")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  cc <- (x[num1]=="b1")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  c(pp,mc,fc,cc)
}

udi <- easy.binomial.twostage(y~+1,data=binfam,
  response="y",id="id",
  theta.formula=desfsi,desnames=c("pp","mother-child","father-child","cc"))
summary(udi)

##now looking to see if interactions with age or age influences marginal models
##converting factors to numeric to make all involved covariates numeric
##to use desfai2 rather than desfai that works on binfam

nbinfam <- binfam
nbinfam$num <- as.numeric(binfam$num)
head(nbinfam)

desfsai <- function(x,num1="num1",num2="num2")

```

```

{
  pp <- (x[num1]=="m")*(x[num2]=="f")*1
  ### av age for pp=1 i.e parent pairs
  agepp <- ((as.numeric(x["age1"])+as.numeric(x["age2"]))/2-30)*pp
  mc <- (x[num1]=="m")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  fc <- (x[num1]=="f")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  cc <- (x[num1]=="b1")*(x[num2]=="b1" | x[num2]=="b2")*1
  agecc <- ((as.numeric(x["age1"])+as.numeric(x["age2"]))/2-12)*cc
  c(pp,agepp,mc,fc,cc,agecc)
}

desfsai2 <- function(x,num1="num1",num2="num2")
{
  pp <- (x[num1]==1)*(x[num2]==2)*1
  agepp <- (((x["age1"]+x["age2"]))/2-30)*pp ### av age for pp=1 i.e parent pairs
  mc <- (x[num1]==1)*(x[num2]==3 | x[num2]==4)*1
  fc <- (x[num1]==2)*(x[num2]==3 | x[num2]==4)*1
  cc <- (x[num1]==3)*(x[num2]==3 | x[num2]==4)*1
  agecc <- ((x["age1"]+x["age2"])/2-12)*cc ### av age for children
  c(pp,agepp,mc,fc,cc,agecc)
}

udxai2 <- easy.binomial.twostage(y~x+age,data=binfam,
  response="y",id="id",
  theta.formula=desfsai,
  desnames=c("pp","pp-age","mother-child","father-child","cc","cc-age"))
summary(udxai2)

```

## Description

Simple version of comp.risk function of timereg for just one time-point thus fitting the model

$$E(T \leq t|X) = \expit(X^T \beta_t)$$

## Usage

```

Effbinreg(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  time = NULL,
  beta = NULL,
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  cens.weights = NULL,

```

```

    cens.model = ~+1,
    se = TRUE,
    kaplan.meier = TRUE,
    cens.code = 0,
    no.opt = FALSE,
    method = "nr",
    augmentation = NULL,
    h = NULL,
    MCAugment = NULL,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|              |                                                          |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| formula      | formula with outcome (see coxph)                         |
| data         | data frame                                               |
| cause        | cause of interest                                        |
| time         | time of interest                                         |
| beta         | starting values                                          |
| offset       | offsets for partial likelihood                           |
| weights      | for score equations                                      |
| cens.weights | censoring weights                                        |
| cens.model   | only stratified cox model without covariates             |
| se           | to compute se's based on IPCW                            |
| kaplan.meier | uses Kaplan-Meier for IPCW in contrast to exp(-Baseline) |
| cens.code    | gives censoring code                                     |
| no.opt       | to not optimize                                          |
| method       | for optimization                                         |
| augmentation | to augment binomial regression                           |
| h            | h for estimating equation                                |
| MCAugment    | iid of h and censoring model                             |
| ...          | Additional arguments to lower level funtions             |
| model        | exp or linear                                            |

### Details

Based on binomial regresion IPCW response estimating equation:

$$X(\Delta(T \leq t)/G_c(T_i-) - \text{expit}(X^T \text{beta})) = 0$$

for IPCW adjusted responses.

Based on binomial regresion IPCW response estimating equation:

$$h(X)X(\Delta(T \leq t)/G_c(T_i-) - \text{expit}(X^T \text{beta})) = 0$$

for IPCW adjusted responses where  $h$  is given as an argument together with iid of censoring with  $h$ . By using appropriately the  $h$  argument we can also do the efficient IPCW estimator estimator this works the prepsurv and prepcf for survival or competing risks data. In this case also the censoring martingale should be given for variance calculation and this also comes out of the prepsurv or prepcf functions. (Experimental version at this stage).

Variance is based on

$$\sum w_i^2$$

also with IPCW adjustment, and naive.var is variance under known censoring model.

Censoring model may depend on strata.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

---

|          |                                               |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------|
| EVaddGam | <i>Relative risk for additive gamma model</i> |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Computes the relative risk for additive gamma model at time 0

**Usage**

EVaddGam(theta, x1, x2, thetades, ags)

**Arguments**

|          |          |
|----------|----------|
| theta    | theta    |
| x1       | x1       |
| x2       | x2       |
| thetades | thetades |
| ags      | ags      |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Eriksson and Scheike (2015), Additive Gamma frailty models for competing risks data, Biometrics (2015)

## Examples

```

lam0 <- c(0.5,0.3)
pars <- c(1,1,1,1,0,1)
## genetic random effects, cause1, cause2 and overall
parg <- pars[c(1,3,5)]
## environmental random effects, cause1, cause2 and overall
parc <- pars[c(2,4,6)]

## simulate competing risks with two causes with hazards 0.5 and 0.3
## ace for each cause, and overall ace
out <- simCompete.twin.ace(10000,parg,parc,0,2,lam0=lam0,overall=1,all.sum=1)

## setting up design for running the model
mm <- familycluster.index(out$cluster)
head(mm$familypairindex,n=10)
pairs <- matrix(mm$familypairindex,ncol=2,byrow=TRUE)
tail(pairs,n=12)
#
kinship <- (out[pairs[,1],"zyg"]=="MZ")+ (out[pairs[,1],"zyg"]=="DZ")*0.5

# dout <- make.pairwise.design.competing(pairs,kinship,
#   type="ace",compete=length(lam0),overall=1)
# head(dout$ant.rvs)
## MZ
# dim(dout$theta.des)
# dout$random.design[,1]
## DZ
# dout$theta.des[,nrow(pairs)]
# dout$random.design[,nrow(pairs)]
#
# thetades <- dout$theta.des[,1]
# x <- dout$random.design[,1]
# x
##EVaddGam(rep(1,6),x[1,],x[3,],thetades,matrix(1,18,6))

# thetades <- dout$theta.des[,nrow(out)/2]
# x <- dout$random.design[,nrow(out)/2]
##EVaddGam(rep(1,6),x[1,],x[4,],thetades,matrix(1,18,6))

```

---

evalTerminal

---

*Evaluates piece constant covariates at  $\min(D,t)$  where  $D$  is a terminal event*


---

## Description

returns  $X(\min(D,t))$  and  $\min(D,t)$  and their ratio. for censored observation 0. to use with the IPCW models implemented.

**Usage**

```
evalTerminal(
  formula,
  data = data,
  death.code = 2,
  time = NULL,
  marks = NULL,
  mark.codes = NULL
)
```

**Arguments**

|            |                                                                                    |
|------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula    | formula with 'Event' outcome and X to evaluate at min(D,t)                         |
| data       | data frame                                                                         |
| death.code | codes for death (terminating event, 2 default)                                     |
| time       | for evaluation                                                                     |
| marks      | for terminal events to add marks*I(D <= t, epsilon "in" mark.codes) to X(min(D,t)) |
| mark.codes | gives death codes for which to add mark value                                      |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

---

Event

*Event history object*

---

**Description**

Constructur for Event History objects

**Usage**

```
Event(time, time2 = TRUE, cause = NULL, cens.code = 0, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|           |                            |
|-----------|----------------------------|
| time      | Time                       |
| time2     | Time 2                     |
| cause     | Cause                      |
| cens.code | Censoring code (default 0) |
| ...       | Additional arguments       |

**Details**

... content for details

**Value**

Object of class Event (a matrix)

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst and Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
t1 <- 1:10
t2 <- t1+runif(10)
ca <- rbinom(10,2,0.4)
(x <- Event(t1,t2,ca))
```

---

event.split

*event.split (SurvSplit).*


---

**Description**

constructs start stop formulation of event time data after a variable in the data.set. Similar to SurvSplit of the survival package but can also split after random time given in data frame.

**Usage**

```
event.split(
  data,
  time = "time",
  status = "status",
  cuts = "cuts",
  name.id = "id",
  name.start = "start",
  cens.code = 0,
  order.id = TRUE,
  time.group = FALSE
)
```

**Arguments**

|            |                                                                                                    |
|------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data       | data to be split                                                                                   |
| time       | time variable.                                                                                     |
| status     | status variable.                                                                                   |
| cuts       | cuts variable or numeric cut (only one value)                                                      |
| name.id    | name of id variable.                                                                               |
| name.start | name of start variable in data, start can also be numeric "0"                                      |
| cens.code  | code for the censoring.                                                                            |
| order.id   | order data after id and start.                                                                     |
| time.group | make variable "before"."cut" that keeps track of wether start,stop is before (1) or after cut (0). |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```

set.seed(1)
d <- data.frame(event=round(5*runif(5),2),start=1:5,time=2*1:5,
status=rbinom(5,1,0.5),x=1:5)
d

d0 <- event.split(d,cuts="event",name.start=0)
d0

dd <- event.split(d,cuts="event")
dd
ddd <- event.split(dd,cuts=3.5)
ddd
event.split(ddd,cuts=5.5)

### successive cutting for many values
dd <- d
for (cuts in seq(2,3,by=0.3)) dd <- event.split(dd,cuts=cuts)
dd

#####
### same but for situation with multiple events along the time-axis
#####
d <- data.frame(event1=1:5+runif(5)*0.5,start=1:5,time=2*1:5,
status=rbinom(5,1,0.5),x=1:5,start0=0)
d$event2 <- d$event1+0.2
d$event2[4:5] <- NA
d

d0 <- event.split(d,cuts="event1",name.start="start",time="time",status="status")
d0
###
d00 <- event.split(d0,cuts="event2",name.start="start",time="time",status="status")
d00

```

eventpois

*Extract survival estimates from lifetable analysis***Description**

Summary for survival analyses via the 'lifetable' function

**Usage**

```
eventpois(
  object,
  ...,
  timevar,
  time,
  int.len,
  confint = FALSE,
  level = 0.95,
  individual = FALSE,
  length.out = 25
)
```

**Arguments**

|            |                                        |
|------------|----------------------------------------|
| object     | glm object (poisson regression)        |
| ...        | Contrast arguments                     |
| timevar    | Name of time variable                  |
| time       | Time points (optional)                 |
| int.len    | Time interval length (optional)        |
| confint    | If TRUE confidence limits are supplied |
| level      | Level of confidence limits             |
| individual | Individual predictions                 |
| length.out | Length of time vector                  |

**Details**

Summary for survival analyses via the 'lifetable' function

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

---

EventSplit2

---

*Event split with two time-scales, time and gaptime*


---

**Description**

Cuts time for two time-scales, as event.split

**Usage**

```
EventSplit2(
  data,
  time = "time",
  status = "status",
  entry = "start",
  cuts = "cuts",
  name.id = "id",
  gaptime = NULL,
  gaptime.entry = NULL,
  cuttime = c("time", "gaptime"),
  cens.code = 0,
  order.id = TRUE
)
```

**Arguments**

|               |                                               |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| data          | data to be split                              |
| time          | time variable.                                |
| status        | status variable.                              |
| entry         | name of entry variable.                       |
| cuts          | cuts variable or numeric cut (only one value) |
| name.id       | name of id variable.                          |
| gaptime       | gaptime variable.                             |
| gaptime.entry | name of entry variable for gaptime.           |
| cuttime       | to cut after time or gaptime                  |
| cens.code     | code for the censoring.                       |
| order.id      | order data after id and start.                |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
rr <- data.frame(time=c(500,1000),start=c(0,500),status=c(1,1),id=c(1,1))
rr$gaptime <- rr$time-rr$start
rr$gapstart <- 0

rr1 <- EventSplit2(rr,cuts=600,cuttime="time", gaptime="gaptime",gaptime.entry="gapstart")
rr2 <- EventSplit2(rr1,cuts=100,cuttime="gaptime",gaptime="gaptime",gaptime.entry="gapstart")

dlist(rr1,start-time+status+gapstart+gaptime~id)
dlist(rr2,start-time+status+gapstart+gaptime~id)
```

---

|                     |                                                  |
|---------------------|--------------------------------------------------|
| familycluster.index | <i>Finds all pairs within a cluster (family)</i> |
|---------------------|--------------------------------------------------|

---

### Description

Finds all pairs within a cluster (family)

### Usage

```
familycluster.index(clusters, index.type = FALSE, num = NULL, Rindex = 1)
```

### Arguments

|            |                                      |
|------------|--------------------------------------|
| clusters   | list of indeces                      |
| index.type | argument of cluster index            |
| num        | num                                  |
| Rindex     | index starts with 1 in R, and 0 in C |

### Author(s)

Klaus Holst, Thomas Scheike

### References

Cluster indeces

### See Also

cluster.index familyclusterWithProbands.index

### Examples

```
i<-c(1,1,2,2,1,3)
d<- familycluster.index(i)
print(d)
```

---

`familyclusterWithProbands.index`*Finds all pairs within a cluster (family) with the proband (case/control)*

---

**Description**

second column of pairs are the probands and the first column the related subjects

**Usage**

```
familyclusterWithProbands.index(  
  clusters,  
  probands,  
  index.type = FALSE,  
  num = NULL,  
  Rindex = 1  
)
```

**Arguments**

|                         |                                                                       |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>clusters</code>   | list of indeces giving the clusters (families)                        |
| <code>probands</code>   | list of 0,1 where 1 specifies which of the subjects that are probands |
| <code>index.type</code> | argument passed to other functions                                    |
| <code>num</code>        | argument passed to other functions                                    |
| <code>Rindex</code>     | index starts with 1, in C is it is 0                                  |

**Author(s)**

Klaus Holst, Thomas Scheike

**References**

Cluster indeces

**See Also**

`familycluster.index` `cluster.index`

**Examples**

```
i<-c(1,1,2,2,1,3)  
p<-c(1,0,0,1,0,1)  
d<- familyclusterWithProbands.index(i,p)  
print(d)
```

---

fast.approx

*Fast approximation*


---

## Description

Fast approximation

## Usage

```
fast.approx(
  time,
  new.time,
  equal = FALSE,
  type = c("nearest", "right", "left"),
  sorted = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

## Arguments

|          |                                                                                                                                                                   |
|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| time     | Original ordered time points                                                                                                                                      |
| new.time | New time points                                                                                                                                                   |
| equal    | If TRUE a list is returned with additional element                                                                                                                |
| type     | Type of matching, nearest index, nearest greater than or equal (right), number of elements smaller than y otherwise the closest value above new.time is returned. |
| sorted   | Set to true if new.time is already sorted                                                                                                                         |
| ...      | Optional additional arguments                                                                                                                                     |

## Author(s)

Klaus K. Holst

## Examples

```
id <- c(1,1,2,2,7,7,10,10)
fast.approx(unique(id),id)

t <- 0:6
n <- c(-1,0,0.1,0.9,1,1.1,1.2,6,6.5)
fast.approx(t,n,type="left")
```

---

|              |                     |
|--------------|---------------------|
| fast.pattern | <i>Fast pattern</i> |
|--------------|---------------------|

---

**Description**

Fast pattern

**Usage**

```
fast.pattern(x, y, categories = 2, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|            |                                                                                                                                                           |
|------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| x          | Matrix (binary) of patterns. Optionally if y is also passed as argument, then the pattern matrix is defined as the elements agreeing in the two matrices. |
| y          | Optional matrix argument with same dimensions as x (see above)                                                                                            |
| categories | Default 2 (binary)                                                                                                                                        |
| ...        | Optional additional arguments                                                                                                                             |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```
X <- matrix(rbinom(100,1,0.5),ncol=4)
fast.pattern(X)

X <- matrix(rbinom(100,3,0.5),ncol=4)
fast.pattern(X,categories=4)
```

---

|              |                     |
|--------------|---------------------|
| fast.reshape | <i>Fast reshape</i> |
|--------------|---------------------|

---

**Description**

Fast reshape/tranpose of data

**Usage**

```
fast.reshape(
  data,
  varying,
  id,
  num,
  sep = "",
  keep,
  idname = "id",
  numname = "num",
  factor = FALSE,
  idcombine = TRUE,
  labelnum = FALSE,
  labels,
  regex = mets.options()$regex,
  dropid = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data      | data.frame or matrix                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| varying   | Vector of prefix-names of the time varying variables. Optional for Long->Wide reshaping.                                                                                                                                                                |
| id        | id-variable. If omitted then reshape Wide->Long.                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| num       | Optional number/time variable                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| sep       | String separating prefix-name with number/time                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| keep      | Vector of column names to keep                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| idname    | Name of id-variable (Wide->Long)                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| numname   | Name of number-variable (Wide->Long)                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| factor    | If true all factors are kept (otherwise treated as character)                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| idcombine | If TRUE and id is vector of several variables, the unique id is combined from all the variables. Otherwise the first variable is only used as identifier.                                                                                               |
| labelnum  | If TRUE varying variables in wide format (going from long->wide) are labeled 1,2,3,... otherwise use 'num' variable. In long-format (going from wide->long) varying variables matching 'varying' prefix are only selected if their postfix is a number. |
| labels    | Optional labels for the number variable                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| regex     | Use regular expressions                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| dropid    | Drop id in long format (default FALSE)                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| ...       | Optional additional arguments                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike, Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```

m <- lava::lvm(c(y1,y2,y3,y4)~x)
d <- lava::sim(m,5)
d
fast.reshape(d,"y")
fast.reshape(fast.reshape(d,"y"),id="id")

##### From wide-format
(dd <- fast.reshape(d,"y"))
## Same with explicit setting new id and number variable/column names
## and separator "" (default) and dropping x
fast.reshape(d,"y",idname="a",timevar="b",sep="",keep=c())
## Same with 'reshape' list-syntax
fast.reshape(d,list(c("y1","y2","y3","y4")),labelnum=TRUE)

##### From long-format
fast.reshape(dd,id="id")
## Restrict set up within-cluster varying variables
fast.reshape(dd,"y",id="id")
fast.reshape(dd,"y",id="id",keep="x",sep=".")

#####
x <- data.frame(id=c(5,5,6,6,7),y=1:5,x=1:5,tv=c(1,2,2,1,2))
x
(xw <- fast.reshape(x,id="id"))
(xl <- fast.reshape(xw,c("y","x"),idname="id2",keep=c()))
(xl <- fast.reshape(xw,c("y","x","tv")))
(xw2 <- fast.reshape(xl,id="id",num="num"))
fast.reshape(xw2,c("y","x"),idname="id")

### more generally:
### varying=list(c("ym","yf","yb1","yb2"), c("zm","zf","zb1","zb2"))
### varying=list(c("ym","yf","yb1","yb2"))

##### Family cluster example
d <- mets::simBinFam(3)
d
fast.reshape(d,var="y")
fast.reshape(d,varying=list(c("ym","yf","yb1","yb2")))

d <- lava::sim(lava::lvm(~y1+y2+ya),10)
d
(dd <- fast.reshape(d,"y"))
fast.reshape(d,"y",labelnum=TRUE)
fast.reshape(dd,id="id",num="num")
fast.reshape(dd,id="id",num="num",labelnum=TRUE)
fast.reshape(d,c(a="y"),labelnum=TRUE) ## New column name

##### Unbalanced data
m <- lava::lvm(c(y1,y2,y3,y4)~ x+z1+z3+z5)
d <- lava::sim(m,3)

```

```

d
fast.reshape(d,c("y","z"))

##### not-varying syntax:
fast.reshape(d,-c("x"))

##### Automatically define varying variables from trailing digits
fast.reshape(d)

##### Prostate cancer example
data(prt)
head(prtw <- fast.reshape(prt,"cancer",id="id"))
ftable(cancer1~cancer2,data=prtw)
rm(prtw)

```

---

|                     |                                                                                        |
|---------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| FG_AugmentCifstrata | <i>Augmentation for Fine-Gray model based on stratified NPMLE Cif (Aalen-Johansen)</i> |
|---------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

## Description

Computes the augmentation term for each individual as well as the sum

$$A(\beta) = \int H(t, X, \beta) \frac{F_2^*(t, s)}{S^*(t, s)} \frac{1}{G_c(t)} dM_c$$

with

$$H(t, X, \beta) = \int_t^\infty (X - E(\beta, t)) G_c(t) d\Lambda_1^*(t, s)$$

using a KM for

$$G_c(t)$$

and a working model for cumulative baseline related to

$$F_1^*(t, s)$$

and

$$s$$

is strata,

$$S^*(t, s) = 1 - F_1^*(t, s) - F_2^*(t, s)$$

, and

$$E(\beta^p, t)$$

is given. Assumes that no strata for baseline of ine-Gay model that is augmented.

**Usage**

```

FG_AugmentCifstrata(
  formula,
  data = data,
  E = NULL,
  cause = NULL,
  cens.code = 0,
  km = TRUE,
  case.weights = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  offset = NULL,
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|              |                                                                                                    |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula      | formula with 'Event', strata model for CIF given by strata, and strataC specifies censoring strata |
| data         | data frame                                                                                         |
| E            | from FG-model                                                                                      |
| cause        | of interest                                                                                        |
| cens.code    | code of censoring                                                                                  |
| km           | to use Kaplan-Meier                                                                                |
| case.weights | weights for FG score equations (that follow dN_1)                                                  |
| weights      | weights for FG score equations                                                                     |
| offset       | offsets for FG model                                                                               |
| ...          | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                                                       |

**Details**

After a couple of iterations we end up with a solution of

$$\int (X - E(\beta))Y_1(t)w(t)dM_1 + A(\beta)$$

the augmented FG-score.

Standard errors computed under assumption of correct

$$G_c$$

model.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```

library(mets)
set.seed(100)
rho1 <- 0.2; rho2 <- 10
n <- 100
beta=c(0.0,-0.1,-0.5,0.3)
dats <- simul.cifs(n,rho1,rho2,beta,rc=0.2)
dtable(dats,~status)
dsort(dats) <- ~time
fg <- cifreg(Event(time,status)~Z1+Z2,data=dats,cause=1,propodds=NULL)
summary(fg)
plot(fg); lines(attr(dats,"Lam1"),col=2)

fgaugS <- FG_AugmentCifstrata(Event(time,status)~Z1+Z2+strata(Z1,Z2),data=dats,cause=1,E=fg$E)
summary(fgaugS)
fgaugS2 <- FG_AugmentCifstrata(Event(time,status)~Z1+Z2+strata(Z1,Z2),data=dats,cause=1,E=fgaugS$E)
summary(fgaugS2)

```

glm\_IPTW

*IPTW GLM, Inverse Probability of Treatment Weighted GLM***Description**

Fits GLM model with treatment weights

$$w(A) = \sum_a I(A = a) / P(A = a | X)$$

, computes standard errors via influence functions that are returned as the IID argument. Propensity scores are fitted using either logistic regression (glm) or the multinomial model (mlogit) when more than two categories for treatment. The treatment needs to be a factor and is identified on the rhs of the "treat.model".

**Usage**

```

glm_IPTW(
  formula,
  data,
  treat.model = NULL,
  family = binomial(),
  id = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  estpr = 1,
  pi0 = 0.5,
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|             |                                                                                      |
|-------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula     | for glm                                                                              |
| data        | data frame for risk averaging                                                        |
| treat.model | propensity score model (binary or multinomial)                                       |
| family      | of glm (logistic regression)                                                         |
| id          | cluster id for standard errors                                                       |
| weights     | may be given, and then uses weights*w(A) as the weights                              |
| estpr       | to estimate propensity scores and get influence function contribution to uncertainty |
| pi0         | fixed simple weights                                                                 |
| ...         | arguments for glm call                                                               |

**Details**

Also works with cluster argument.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

---

gof.phreg

*GOF for Cox PH regression*


---

**Description**

Cumulative score process residuals for Cox PH regression p-values based on Lin, Wei, Ying resampling.

**Usage**

```
## S3 method for class 'phreg'
gof(object, n.sim = 1000, silent = 1, robust = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                    |
|--------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|
| object | is phreg object                                                    |
| n.sim  | number of simulations for score processes                          |
| silent | to show timing estimate will be produced for longer jobs           |
| robust | to control whether robust dM_i(t) or dN_i are used for simulations |
| ...    | Additional arguments to lower level functions                      |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike and Klaus K. Holst

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(sTRACE)

m1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~vf+chf+diabetes,data=sTRACE)
gg <- gof(m1)
gg
par(mfrow=c(1,3))
plot(gg)

m1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf)+chf+diabetes,data=sTRACE)
## to get Martingale ~ dN based simulations
gg <- gof(m1)
gg

## to get Martingale robust simulations, specify cluster in call
sTRACE$id <- 1:500
m1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~vf+chf+diabetes+cluster(id),data=sTRACE)
gg <- gof(m1)
gg

m1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf)+chf+diabetes+cluster(id),data=sTRACE)
gg <- gof(m1)
gg
```

---

gofG.phreg

---

*Stratified baseline graphical GOF test for Cox covariates in PH regression*


---

## Description

Looks at stratified baseline in Cox model and plots all baselines versus each other to see if lines are straight, with 50 resample versions under the assumption that the stratified Cox is correct

## Usage

```
gofG.phreg(x, sim = 0, silent = 1, lm = TRUE, ...)
```

## Arguments

|        |                                                            |
|--------|------------------------------------------------------------|
| x      | phreg object                                               |
| sim    | to simulate som variation from cox model to put on graph   |
| silent | to keep it absolutely silent                               |
| lm     | add line to plot, regressing the cumulatives on each other |
| ...    | Additional arguments to lower level funtions               |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike and Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```
data(tTRACE)

m1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf)+chf+wmi,data=tTRACE)
m2 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~vf+strata(chf)+wmi,data=tTRACE)
par(mfrow=c(2,2))

gofG.phreg(m1)
gofG.phreg(m2)
```

---

gofM.phreg

---

*GOF for Cox covariates in PH regression*


---

**Description**

Cumulative residuals after model matrix for Cox PH regression p-values based on Lin, Wei, Ying resampling.

**Usage**

```
gofM.phreg(
  formula,
  data,
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  modelmatrix = NULL,
  n.sim = 1000,
  silent = 1,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|             |                                                                                           |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula     | formula for cox regression                                                                |
| data        | data for model                                                                            |
| offset      | offset                                                                                    |
| weights     | weights                                                                                   |
| modelmatrix | matrix for cumulating residuals                                                           |
| n.sim       | number of simulations for score processes                                                 |
| silent      | to keep it absolutely silent, otherwise timing estimate will be produced for longer jobs. |
| ...         | Additional arguments to lower level functions                                             |

## Details

That is, computes

$$U(t) = \int_0^t M^t d\hat{M}$$

and resamples its asymptotic distribution.

This will show if the residuals are consistent with the model. Typically, M will be a design matrix for the continous covariates that gives for example the quartiles, and then the plot will show if for the different quartiles of the covariate the risk prediction is consistent over time (time x covariate interaction).

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike and Klaus K. Holst

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(TRACE)
set.seed(1)
TRACEsam <- blocksample(TRACE,idvar="id",replace=FALSE,100)
dcut(TRACEsam) <- ~.
mm <- model.matrix(~-1+factor(wmicat.4),data=TRACEsam)
m1 <- gofM.phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~vf+chf+wmi,data=TRACEsam,modelmatrix=mm)
summary(m1)
if (interactive()) {
  par(mfrow=c(2,2))
  plot(m1)
}

m1 <- gofM.phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf)+chf+wmi,data=TRACEsam,modelmatrix=mm)
summary(m1)

## cumulative sums in covariates, via design matrix mm
mm <- cumContr(TRACEsam$wmi,breaks=10,equi=TRUE)
m1 <- gofM.phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf)+chf+wmi,data=TRACEsam,
  modelmatrix=mm,silent=0)
summary(m1)
```

## Description

That is, computes

$$U(z, \tau) = \int_0^\tau M(z)^t d\hat{M}$$

and resamples its asymptotic distribution.

**Usage**

```

gofZ.phreg(
  formula,
  data,
  vars = NULL,
  offset = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  breaks = 50,
  equi = FALSE,
  n.sim = 1000,
  silent = 1,
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|         |                                                                                           |
|---------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula for cox regression                                                                |
| data    | data for model                                                                            |
| vars    | which variables to test for linearity                                                     |
| offset  | offset                                                                                    |
| weights | weights                                                                                   |
| breaks  | number of breaks for cumulatives in covariate direction                                   |
| equi    | equidistant breaks or not                                                                 |
| n.sim   | number of simulations for score processes                                                 |
| silent  | to keep it absolutely silent, otherwise timing estimate will be produced for longer jobs. |
| ...     | Additional arguments to lower level functions                                             |

**Details**

This will show if the residuals are consistent with the model evaluated in the z covariate. M is here chosen based on a grid ( $z_1, \dots, z_m$ ) and the different columns are  $I(Z_i \leq z_l)$ . for  $l = 1, \dots, m$ . The process in z is resampled to find extreme values. The time-points of evaluation is by default 50 points, chosen as 2

The p-value is valid but depends on the chosen grid. When the number of break points are high this will give the original test of Lin, Wei and Ying for linearity, that is also computed in the timereg package.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike and Klaus K. Holst

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(TRACE)
set.seed(1)
TRACEsam <- blocksample(TRACE,idvar="id",replace=FALSE,100)

## cumulative sums in covariates, via design matrix mm
## Reduce Ex.Timings
m1 <- gofZ.phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf)+chf+wmi+age,data=TRACEsam)
summary(m1)
plot(m1,type="z")
```

---

Grandom.cif

---

*Additive Random effects model for competing risks data for polygenic modelling*


---

## Description

Fits a random effects model describing the dependence in the cumulative incidence curves for subjects within a cluster. Given the gamma distributed random effects it is assumed that the cumulative incidence curves are independent, and that the marginal cumulative incidence curves are on additive form

$$P(T \leq t, \text{cause} = 1 | x, z) = P_1(t, x, z) = 1 - \exp(-x^T A(t) - tz^T \beta)$$

## Usage

```
Grandom.cif(
  cif,
  data,
  cause = NULL,
  cif2 = NULL,
  times = NULL,
  cause1 = 1,
  cause2 = 1,
  cens.code = NULL,
  cens.model = "KM",
  Nit = 40,
  detail = 0,
  clusters = NULL,
  theta = NULL,
  theta.des = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  step = 1,
  sym = 0,
  same.cens = FALSE,
  censoring.weights = NULL,
```

```

    silent = 1,
    var.link = 0,
    score.method = "nr",
    entry = NULL,
    estimator = 1,
    trunkp = 1,
    admin.cens = NULL,
    random.design = NULL,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|-------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cif               | a model object from the <code>timereg::comp.risk</code> function with the marginal cumulative incidence of cause2, i.e., the event that is conditioned on, and whose odds the comparison is made with respect to |
| data              | a <code>data.frame</code> with the variables.                                                                                                                                                                    |
| cause             | specifies the causes related to the death times, the value <code>cens.code</code> is the censoring value.                                                                                                        |
| cif2              | specifies model for cause2 if different from cause1.                                                                                                                                                             |
| times             | time points                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| cause1            | cause of first coordinate.                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| cause2            | cause of second coordinate.                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| cens.code         | specifies the code for the censoring if <code>NULL</code> then uses the one from the marginal cif model.                                                                                                         |
| cens.model        | specified which model to use for the ICPW, KM is Kaplan-Meier alternatively it may be "cox"                                                                                                                      |
| Nit               | number of iterations for Newton-Raphson algorithm.                                                                                                                                                               |
| detail            | if 0 no details are printed during iterations, if 1 details are given.                                                                                                                                           |
| clusters          | specifies the cluster structure.                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| theta             | specifies starting values for the cross-odds-ratio parameters of the model.                                                                                                                                      |
| theta.des         | specifies a regression design for the cross-odds-ratio parameters.                                                                                                                                               |
| weights           | weights for score equations.                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| step              | specifies the step size for the Newton-Raphson algorithm.                                                                                                                                                        |
| sym               | 1 for symmetry and 0 otherwise                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| same.cens         | if true then censoring within clusters are assumed to be the same variable, default is independent censoring.                                                                                                    |
| censoring.weights | Censoring probabilities                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| silent            | debug information                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| var.link          | if <code>var.link=1</code> then var is on log-scale.                                                                                                                                                             |
| score.method      | default uses "nlminb" optimizer, alternatively, use the "nr" algorithm.                                                                                                                                          |

|               |                                                                                         |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| entry         | entry-age in case of delayed entry. Then two causes must be given.                      |
| estimator     | estimator                                                                               |
| trunkp        | gives probability of survival for delayed entry, and related to entry-ages given above. |
| admin.cens    | Administrative censoring                                                                |
| random.design | specifies a regression design of 0/1's for the random effects.                          |
| ...           | extra arguments.                                                                        |

### Details

We allow a regression structure for the independent gamma distributed random effects and their variances that may depend on cluster covariates.

random.design specifies the random effects for each subject within a cluster. This is a matrix of 1's and 0's with dimension  $n \times d$ . With  $d$  random effects. For a cluster with two subjects, we let the random.design rows be  $v_1$  and  $v_2$ . Such that the random effects for subject 1 is

$$v_1^T(Z_1, \dots, Z_d)$$

, for  $d$  random effects. Each random effect has an associated parameter  $(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_d)$ . By construction subjects 1's random effect are Gamma distributed with mean  $\lambda_1/v_1^T \lambda$  and variance  $\lambda_1/(v_1^T \lambda)^2$ . Note that the random effect  $v_1^T(Z_1, \dots, Z_d)$  has mean 1 and variance  $1/(v_1^T \lambda)$ .

The parameters  $(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_d)$  are related to the parameters of the model by a regression construction  $pard$  ( $d \times k$ ), that links the  $d$   $\lambda$  parameters with the  $(k)$  underlying  $\theta$  parameters

$$\lambda = pard\theta$$

### Value

returns an object of type 'random.cif'. With the following arguments:

|           |                                                    |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------|
| theta     | estimate of parameters of model.                   |
| var.theta | variance for gamma.                                |
| hess      | the derivative of the used score.                  |
| score     | scores at final stage.                             |
| theta.iid | matrix of iid decomposition of parametric effects. |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### References

- A Semiparametric Random Effects Model for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike, Zhang, Sun, Jensen (2010), Biometrika.
- Cross odds ratio Modelling of dependence for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike and Sun (2013), Biostatistics.
- Scheike, Holst, Hjelmberg (2014), LIDA, Estimating heritability for cause specific hazards based on twin data

## Examples

```
## Reduce Ex.Timings
d <- simnordic.random(5000,delayed=TRUE,
  cordz=1.0,cormz=2,lam0=0.3,country=TRUE)
times <- seq(50,90,by=10)
addm <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,cause)~-1+factor(country)+cluster(id),data=d,
  times=times,cause=1,max.clust=NULL)

### making group indicator
mm <- model.matrix(~-1+factor(zyg),d)

out1m<-random.cif(addm,data=d,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta=1,
  theta.des=mm,same.cens=TRUE)
summary(out1m)

## this model can also be formulated as a random effects model
## but with different parameters
out2m<-Grandom.cif(addm,data=d,cause1=1,cause2=1,
  theta=c(0.5,1),step=1.0,
  random.design=mm,same.cens=TRUE)
summary(out2m)
1/out2m$theta
out1m$theta

#####
##### ACE modelling of twin data #####
#####
### assume that zygbin gives the zygoty of mono and dizygotic twins
### 0 for mono and 1 for dizygotic twins. We now formulate and AC model
zygbin <- d$zyg=="DZ"

n <- nrow(d)
### random effects for each cluster
des.rv <- cbind(mm,(zygbin==1)*rep(c(1,0)),(zygbin==1)*rep(c(0,1)),1)
### design making parameters half the variance for dizygotic components
pardes <- rbind(c(1,0), c(0.5,0),c(0.5,0), c(0.5,0), c(0,1))

outacem <-Grandom.cif(addm,data=d,cause1=1,cause2=1,
  same.cens=TRUE,theta=c(0.35,0.15),
  step=1.0,theta.des=pardes,random.design=des.rv)
summary(outacem)
```

---

haplo

*haplo fun data*


---

## Description

haplo fun data

**Format**

hapfreqs : haplo frequencies haploX: covariates and response for haplo survival discrete survival  
ghaplos: haplo-types for subjects of haploX data

**Source**

Estimated data

---

|                     |                                                   |
|---------------------|---------------------------------------------------|
| haplo.surv.discrete | <i>Discrete time to event haplo type analysis</i> |
|---------------------|---------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Can be used for logistic regression when time variable is "1" for all id.

**Usage**

```
haplo.surv.discrete(  
  X = NULL,  
  y = "y",  
  time.name = "time",  
  Haplos = NULL,  
  id = "id",  
  desnames = NULL,  
  designfunc = NULL,  
  beta = NULL,  
  no.opt = FALSE,  
  method = "NR",  
  stderr = TRUE,  
  designMatrix = NULL,  
  response = NULL,  
  idhap = NULL,  
  design.only = FALSE,  
  covnames = NULL,  
  fam = binomial,  
  weights = NULL,  
  offsets = NULL,  
  idhapweights = NULL,  
  ...  
)
```

**Arguments**

|   |                                                                                                 |
|---|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| X | design matrix data-frame (sorted after id and time variable) with id time response and desnames |
| y | name of response (binary response with logistic link) from X                                    |

|              |                                                                                                |
|--------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| time.name    | to sort after time for X                                                                       |
| Haplos       | (data.frame with id, haplo1, haplo2 (haplotypes (h)) and p=P(h G)) haplotypes given as factor. |
| id           | name of id variable from X                                                                     |
| desnames     | names for design matrix                                                                        |
| designfunc   | function that computes design given haplotypes h=(h1,h2) x(h)                                  |
| beta         | starting values                                                                                |
| no.opt       | optimization TRUE/FALSE                                                                        |
| method       | NR, nlm                                                                                        |
| stderr       | to return only estimate                                                                        |
| designMatrix | gives response and designMatrix directly not implemented (must contain: p, id, idhap)          |
| response     | gives response and design directly designMatrix not implemented                                |
| idhap        | name of id-hap variable to specify different haplotypes for different id                       |
| design.only  | to return only design matrices for haplo-type analyses.                                        |
| covnames     | names of covariates to extract from object for regression                                      |
| fam          | family of models, now binomial default and only option                                         |
| weights      | weights following id for GLM                                                                   |
| offsets      | following id for GLM                                                                           |
| idhapweights | weights following id-hap for GLM (WIP)                                                         |
| ...          | Additional arguments to lower level functions lava::NR optimizer or nlm                        |

## Details

Cycle-specific logistic regression of haplo-type effects with known haplo-type probabilities. Given observed genotype G and unobserved haplotypes H we here mix out over the possible haplotypes using that  $P(H|G)$  is provided.

$$S(t|x, G) = E(S(t|x, H)|G) = \sum_{h \in G} P(h|G) S(t|z, h)$$

so survival can be computed by mixing out over possible h given g.

Survival is based on logistic regression for the discrete hazard function of the form

$$\text{logit}(P(T = t|T \geq t, x, h)) = \alpha_t + x(h)\beta$$

where x(h) is a regression design of x and haplotypes  $h = (h_1, h_2)$

Likelihood is maximized and standard errors assumes that  $P(H|G)$  is known.

The design over the possible haplotypes is constructed by merging X with Haplos and can be viewed by design.only=TRUE

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
## some haplotypes of interest
types <- c("DCGCGCTCACG","DTCCGCTGACG","ITCAGTTGACG","ITCCGCTGAGG")

## some haplotypes frequencies for simulations
data(haplo)
hapfreqs <- haplo$hapfreqs

www <- which(hapfreqs$haplotype %in% types)
hapfreqs$freq[www]

baseline=hapfreqs$haplotype[9]
baseline

designfntypes <- function(x,sm=0) {# {{
hap1=x[1]
hap2=x[2]
if (sm==0) y <- 1*( hap1==types) | (hap2==types))
if (sm==1) y <- 1*(hap1==types) + 1*(hap2==types)
return(y)
}# }}

tcoef=c(-1.93110204,-0.47531630,-0.04118204,-1.57872602,-0.22176426,-0.13836416,
0.88830288,0.60756224,0.39802821,0.32706859)

ghaplos <- haplo$ghaplos
haploX <- haplo$haploX

haploX$time <- haploX$times
Xdes <- model.matrix(~factor(time),haploX)
colnames(Xdes) <- paste("X",1:ncol(Xdes),sep="")
X <- dkeep(haploX,~id+y+time)
X <- cbind(X,Xdes)
Haplos <- dkeep(ghaplos,~id+"haplo"+p)
desnames=paste("X",1:6,sep="") # six X's related to 6 cycles
out <- haplo.surv.discrete(X=X,y="y",time.name="time",
Haplos=Haplos,desnames=desnames,designfunc=designfntypes)
names(out$coef) <- c(desnames,types)
out$coef
summary(out)
```

---

hfactioncpx12

*hfaction, subset of block randomized study HF-ACTION from WA package*


---

**Description**

Data from HF-action trial slightly modified from WA package, consisting of 741 nonischemic patients with baseline cardiopulmonary test duration less than or equal to 12 minutes.

**Format**

Randomized study status : 1-event, 2-death, 0-censoring treatment : 1/0

**Source**

WA package, Connor et al. 2009

**Examples**

```
data(hfactioncpx12)
```

---

|             |                                                                                           |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| iidBaseline | <i>Influence functions or IID decomposition of baseline for<br/>recrec/phreg/cifregFG</i> |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Influence functions or IID decomposition of baseline for recrec/phreg/cifregFG

**Usage**

```
iidBaseline(
  object,
  time = NULL,
  ft = NULL,
  fixbeta = NULL,
  beta.iid = NULL,
  tminus = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|          |                                                             |
|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| object   | phreg/recreg/cifregFG object                                |
| time     | for baseline IID                                            |
| ft       | function to compute IID of baseline integrated against f(t) |
| fixbeta  | to fix the coefficients                                     |
| beta.iid | to use these iid of beta                                    |
| tminus   | to get predictions in t-                                    |
| ...      | additional arguments to lower level functions               |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

---

interval.logitsurv.discrete

*Discrete time to event interval censored data*


---

### Description

We consider the cumulative odds model

$$P(T \leq t|x) = \frac{G(t) \exp(x\beta)}{1 + G(t)\exp(x\beta)}$$

or equivalently

$$\text{logit}(P(T \leq t|x)) = \log(G(t)) + x\beta$$

and we can thus also compute the probability of surviving

$$P(T > t|x) = \frac{1}{1 + G(t)\exp(x\beta)}$$

### Usage

```
interval.logitsurv.discrete(
  formula,
  data,
  beta = NULL,
  no.opt = FALSE,
  method = "NR",
  stderr = TRUE,
  weights = NULL,
  offsets = NULL,
  exp.link = 1,
  increment = 1,
  ...
)
```

### Arguments

|           |                                                                        |
|-----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula   | formula                                                                |
| data      | data                                                                   |
| beta      | starting values                                                        |
| no.opt    | optimization TRUE/FALSE                                                |
| method    | NR, nlm                                                                |
| stderr    | to return only estimate                                                |
| weights   | weights following id for GLM                                           |
| offsets   | following id for GLM                                                   |
| exp.link  | parametrize increments $\exp(\alpha) > 0$                              |
| increment | using increments $dG(t)=\exp(\alpha)$ as parameters                    |
| ...       | Additional arguments to lower level funtions lava::NR optimizer or nlm |

**Details**

The baseline  $G(t)$  is written as  $cumsum(\exp(\alpha))$  and this is not the standard parametrization that takes  $\log$  of  $G(t)$  as the parameters. Note that the regression coefficients are describing the probability of dying before or at time  $t$ .

Input are intervals given by  $]t_l, t_r]$  where  $t_r$  can be infinity for right-censored intervals. When truly discrete  $]0, 1]$  will be an observation at 1, and  $]j, j+1]$  will be an observation at  $j+1$ . Can be used for fitting the usual ordinal regression model (with logit link) that in contrast, however, describes the probability of surviving time  $t$  (thus leads to  $-\beta$ ).

Likelihood is maximized:

$$\prod P(T_i > t_{il}|x) - P(T_i > t_{ir}|x)$$

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(ttpd)
dtable(ttpd, ~entry+time2)

out <- interval.logitsurv.discrete(Interval(entry, time2)~X1+X2+X3+X4, ttpd)
summary(out)
head(iid(out))

pred <- predictlogitSurv(d(out, se=FALSE))
plotSurv(d(pred))

ttpd <- dfactor(ttpd, fentry~entry)
out <- cumoddsreg(fentry~X1+X2+X3+X4, ttpd)
summary(out)
head(iid(out))
```

---

ipw

---

*Inverse Probability of Censoring Weights*


---

**Description**

Internal function. Calculates Inverse Probability of Censoring Weights (IPCW) and adds them to a `data.frame`

**Usage**

```
ipw(
  formula,
  data,
```

```

cluster,
same.cens = FALSE,
obs.only = FALSE,
weight.name = "w",
trunc.prob = FALSE,
weight.name2 = "wt",
indi.weight = "pr",
cens.model = "aalen",
pairs = FALSE,
theta.formula = ~1,
...
)

```

### Arguments

|                            |                                                                                                                                  |
|----------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>formula</code>       | Formula specifying the censoring model                                                                                           |
| <code>data</code>          | data frame                                                                                                                       |
| <code>cluster</code>       | clustering variable                                                                                                              |
| <code>same.cens</code>     | For clustered data, should same censoring be assumed (bivariate probability calculated as minimum of the marginal probabilities) |
| <code>obs.only</code>      | Return data with uncensored observations only                                                                                    |
| <code>weight.name</code>   | Name of weight variable in the new data.frame                                                                                    |
| <code>trunc.prob</code>    | If TRUE truncation probabilities are also calculated and stored in 'weight.name2' (based on Clayton-Oakes gamma frailty model)   |
| <code>weight.name2</code>  | Name of truncation probabilities                                                                                                 |
| <code>indi.weight</code>   | Name of individual censoring weight in the new data.frame                                                                        |
| <code>cens.model</code>    | Censoring model (default Aalen's additive model)                                                                                 |
| <code>pairs</code>         | For paired data (e.g. twins) only the complete pairs are returned (With pairs=TRUE)                                              |
| <code>theta.formula</code> | Model for the dependence parameter in the Clayton-Oakes model (truncation only)                                                  |
| <code>...</code>           | Additional arguments to censoring model                                                                                          |

### Author(s)

Klaus K. Holst

### Examples

```

## Not run:
data("prt", package="mets")
prtw <- ipw(Surv(time,status==0)~country, data=prt[sample(nrow(prt),5000),],
            cluster="id", weight.name="w")
plot(0,type="n",xlim=range(prtw$time),ylim=c(0,1),xlab="Age",ylab="Probability")
count <- 0
for (l in unique(prtw$country)) {
  count <- count+1
}

```

```

    prtw <- prtw[order(prtw$time),]
    with(subset(prtw,country==1),
         lines(time,w,col=count,lwd=2))
  }
  legend("topright",legend=unique(prtw$country),col=1:4,pch=-1,lty=1)

## End(Not run)

```

ipw2

*Inverse Probability of Censoring Weights***Description**

Internal function. Calculates Inverse Probability of Censoring and Truncation Weights and adds them to a data.frame

**Usage**

```

ipw2(
  data,
  times = NULL,
  entrytime = NULL,
  time = "time",
  cause = "cause",
  same.cens = FALSE,
  cluster = NULL,
  pairs = FALSE,
  strata = NULL,
  obs.only = TRUE,
  cens.formula = NULL,
  cens.code = 0,
  pair.cweight = "pcw",
  pair.tweight = "ptw",
  pair.weight = "weights",
  cname = "cweights",
  tname = "tweights",
  weight.name = "indi.weights",
  prec.factor = 100,
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|           |                                                                                                                                                    |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| data      | data frame                                                                                                                                         |
| times     | possible time argument for specifying a maximum value of time $\tau = \max(\text{times})$ , to specify when things are considered censored or not. |
| entrytime | nam of entry-time for truncation.                                                                                                                  |

|              |                                                                                                                                                       |
|--------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| time         | name of time variable on data frame.                                                                                                                  |
| cause        | name of cause indicator on data frame.                                                                                                                |
| same.cens    | For clustered data, should same censoring be assumed and same truncation (bi-variate probability calculated as minimum of the marginal probabilities) |
| cluster      | name of clustering variable                                                                                                                           |
| pairs        | For paired data (e.g. twins) only the complete pairs are returned (With pairs=TRUE)                                                                   |
| strata       | name of strata variable to get weights stratified.                                                                                                    |
| obs.only     | Return data with uncensored observations only                                                                                                         |
| cens.formula | model for Cox models for truncation and right censoring times.                                                                                        |
| cens.code    | censoring.code                                                                                                                                        |
| pair.cweight | Name of weight variable in the new data.frame for right censoring of pairs                                                                            |
| pair.tweight | Name of weight variable in the new data.frame for left truncation of pairs                                                                            |
| pair.weight  | Name of weight variable in the new data.frame for right censoring and left truncation of pairs                                                        |
| cname        | Name of weight variable in the new data.frame for right censoring of individuals                                                                      |
| tname        | Name of weight variable in the new data.frame for left truncation of individuals                                                                      |
| weight.name  | Name of weight variable in the new data.frame for right censoring and left truncation of individuals                                                  |
| prec.factor  | To let tied censoring and truncation times come after the death times.                                                                                |
| ...          | Additional arguments to censoring model                                                                                                               |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### Examples

```
library("timereg")
set.seed(1)
d <- simnordic.random(5000, delayed=TRUE, ptrunc=0.7,
  cordz=0.5, cormz=2, lam0=0.3, country=FALSE)
d$strata <- as.numeric(d$country)+(d$zyg=="MZ")*4
times <- seq(60, 100, by=10)
## c1 <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time, cause)~1+cluster(id), data=d, cause=1,
##   model="fg", times=times, max.clust=NULL, n.sim=0)
## mm=model.matrix(~1+zyg, data=d)
## out1<-random.cif(c1, data=d, cause1=1, cause2=1, same.cens=TRUE, theta.des=mm)
## summary(out1)
## pc1 <- predict(c1, X=1, se=0)
## plot(pc1)
##
## dl <- d[!d$truncated,]
## dl <- ipw2(dl, cluster="id", same.cens=TRUE, time="time", entrytime="entry", cause="cause",
##   strata="strata", prec.factor=100)
## c1 <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time, cause)~1+
##   cluster(id),
```

```
## data=d1,cause=1,model="fg",
## weights=d1$indi.weights,cens.weights=rep(1,nrow(d1)),
## times=times,max.clust=NULL,n.sim=0)
## pcl <- predict(cl,X=1,se=0)
## lines(pcl$time,pcl$P1,col=2)
## mm=model.matrix(~1+factor(zyg),data=d1)
## out2<-random.cif(cl,data=d1,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta.des=mm,
## weights=d1$weights,censoring.weights=rep(1,nrow(d1)))
## summary(out2)
```

---

|    |                                                 |
|----|-------------------------------------------------|
| km | <i>Kaplan-Meier with robust standard errors</i> |
|----|-------------------------------------------------|

---

## Description

Kaplan-Meier with robust standard errors Robust variance is default variance and obtained from the predict call

## Usage

```
km(formula, data = data, ...)
```

## Arguments

|         |                                     |
|---------|-------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with 'Surv' 'Event' outcome |
| data    | data frame                          |
| ...     | Additional arguments to phreg       |

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(sTRACE)
sTRACE$cluster <- sample(1:100,500,replace=TRUE)
out1 <- km(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf,chf),data=sTRACE)
out2 <- km(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf,chf)+cluster(cluster),data=sTRACE)

summary(out1,times=1:3)
summary(out2,times=1:3)

par(mfrow=c(1,2))
plot(out1,se=TRUE)
plot(out2,se=TRUE)
```

---

|            |                         |
|------------|-------------------------|
| lifecourse | <i>Life-course plot</i> |
|------------|-------------------------|

---

**Description**

Life-course plot for event life data with recurrent events

**Usage**

```
lifecourse(  
  formula,  
  data,  
  id = "id",  
  group = NULL,  
  type = "l",  
  lty = 1,  
  col = 1:10,  
  alpha = 0.3,  
  lwd = 1,  
  recurrent.col = NULL,  
  recurrent.lty = NULL,  
  legend = NULL,  
  pchlegend = NULL,  
  by = NULL,  
  status.legend = NULL,  
  place.sl = "bottomright",  
  xlab = "Time",  
  ylab = "",  
  add = FALSE,  
  ...  
)
```

**Arguments**

|               |                                          |
|---------------|------------------------------------------|
| formula       | Formula (Event(start,slut,status) ~ ...) |
| data          | data.frame                               |
| id            | Id variable                              |
| group         | group variable                           |
| type          | Type (line 'l', stair 's', ...)          |
| lty           | Line type                                |
| col           | Colour                                   |
| alpha         | transparency (0-1)                       |
| lwd           | Line width                               |
| recurrent.col | col of recurrence type                   |

|               |                                                                                |
|---------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| recurrent.lty | lty's of of recurrence type                                                    |
| legend        | position of optional id legend                                                 |
| pchlegend     | point type legends                                                             |
| by            | make separate plot for each level in 'by' (formula, name of column, or vector) |
| status.legend | Status legend                                                                  |
| place.sl      | Placement of status legend                                                     |
| xlab          | Label of X-axis                                                                |
| ylab          | Label of Y-axis                                                                |
| add           | Add to existing device                                                         |
| ...           | Additional arguments to lower level arguments                                  |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike, Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```
data = data.frame(id=c(1,1,1,2,2),start=c(0,1,2,3,4),slut=c(1,2,4,4,7),
                  type=c(1,2,3,2,3),status=c(0,1,2,1,2),group=c(1,1,1,2,2))
l1 = lifecourse(Event(start,slut,status)~id,data,id="id")
l1 = lifecourse(Event(start,slut,status)~id,data,id="id",recurrent.col="type")

l1 = lifecourse(Event(start,slut,status)~id,data,id="id",group=~group,col=1:2)
op <- par(mfrow=c(1,2))
l1 = lifecourse(Event(start,slut,status)~id,data,id="id",by=~group)
par(op)
legends=c("censored","pregnant","married")
l1 = lifecourse(Event(start,slut,status)~id,data,id="id",group=~group,col=1:2,status.legend=legends)
```

---

|                  |                   |
|------------------|-------------------|
| lifetable.matrix | <i>Life table</i> |
|------------------|-------------------|

---

**Description**

Create simple life table

**Usage**

```
## S3 method for class 'matrix'
lifetable(x, strata = list(), breaks = c(),
          weights=NULL, confint = FALSE, ...)

## S3 method for class 'formula'
lifetable(x, data=parent.frame(), breaks = c(),
          weights=NULL, confint = FALSE, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                                                                        |
|---------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| x       | time formula (Surv) or matrix/data.frame with columns time,status or entry,exit,status |
| strata  | strata                                                                                 |
| breaks  | time intervals                                                                         |
| weights | weights variable                                                                       |
| confint | if TRUE 95% confidence limits are calculated                                           |
| ...     | additional arguments to lower level functions                                          |
| data    | data.frame                                                                             |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

**Examples**

```
library(timereg)
data(TRACE)

d <- with(TRACE,lifetable(Surv(time,status==9)~sex+vf,breaks=c(0,0.2,0.5,8.5)))
lava::estimate(glm(events ~ offset(log(atrisk))+factor(int.end)*vf + sex*vf,
                    data=d,poisson))
```

---

|           |                             |
|-----------|-----------------------------|
| LinSpline | <i>Simple linear spline</i> |
|-----------|-----------------------------|

---

**Description**

Simple linear spline

**Usage**

```
LinSpline(x, knots, num = TRUE, name = "Spline")
```

**Arguments**

|       |                                                     |
|-------|-----------------------------------------------------|
| x     | variable to make into spline                        |
| knots | cut points                                          |
| num   | to give names x1 x2 and so forth                    |
| name  | name of spline expansion name.1 name.2 and so forth |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

---

|           |                                         |
|-----------|-----------------------------------------|
| logitSurv | <i>Proportional odds survival model</i> |
|-----------|-----------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Semiparametric Proportional odds model, that has the advantage that

$$\text{logit}(S(t|x)) = \log(\Lambda(t)) + x\beta$$

so covariate effects give OR of survival.

**Usage**

```
logitSurv(formula, data, offset = NULL, weights = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                              |
|---------|----------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with 'Surv' outcome (see coxph)      |
| data    | data frame                                   |
| offset  | offsets for exp(x beta) terms                |
| weights | weights for score equations                  |
| ...     | Additional arguments to lower level funtions |

**Details**

This is equivalent to using a hazards model

$$Z\lambda(t)\exp(x\beta)$$

where Z is gamma distributed with mean and variance 1.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

The proportional odds cumulative incidence model for competing risks, Eriksson, Frank and Li, Jianing and Scheike, Thomas and Zhang, Mei-Jie, Biometrics, 2015, 3, 687–695, 71,

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(TRACE)
dcut(TRACE) <- ~.
out1 <- logitSurv(Surv(time,status==9)~vf+chf+strata(wmicat.4),data=TRACE)
summary(out1)
gof(out1)
plot(out1)
```

**Description**

Mediation analysis in survival context with robust standard errors taking the weights into account via influence function computations. Mediator and exposure must be factors. This is based on numerical derivative wrt parameters for weighting. See vignette for more examples.

**Usage**

```
mediatorSurv(
  survmodel,
  weightmodel,
  data = data,
  wdata = wdata,
  id = "id",
  silent = TRUE,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|             |                                                    |
|-------------|----------------------------------------------------|
| survmodel   | with mediation model (binreg, aalenMets, phreg)    |
| weightmodel | mediation model                                    |
| data        | for computations                                   |
| wdata       | weighted data expansion for computations           |
| id          | name of id variable, important for SE computations |
| silent      | to be silent                                       |
| ...         | Additional arguments to survival model             |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
n <- 400
dat <- kumarsimRCT(n, rho1=0.5, rho2=0.5, rct=2, censpar=c(0,0,0,0),
  beta = c(-0.67, 0.59, 0.55, 0.25, 0.98, 0.18, 0.45, 0.31),
  treatmodel = c(-0.18, 0.56, 0.56, 0.54), restrict=1)
dfactor(dat) <- dnr.f~dnr
dfactor(dat) <- gp.f~gp
drename(dat) <- ttt24~"ttt24*"
dat$id <- 1:n
```

```

dat$ftime <- 1

weightmodel <- fit <- glm(gp.f~dnr.f+preauto+ttt24,data=dat,family=binomial)
wdata <- medweight(fit,data=dat)

### fitting models with and without mediator
aaMss2 <- binreg(Event(time,status)~gp+dnr+preauto+ttt24+cluster(id),data=dat,time=50,cause=2)
aaMss22 <- binreg(Event(time,status)~dnr+preauto+ttt24+cluster(id),data=dat,time=50,cause=2)

### estimating direct and indirect effects (under strong strong assumptions)
aaMss <- binreg(Event(time,status)~dnr.f0+dnr.f1+preauto+ttt24+cluster(id),
                data=wdata,time=50,weights=wdata$weights,cause=2)
## to compute standard errors , requires numDeriv
library(numDeriv)
ll <- mediatorSurv(aaMss,fit,data=dat,wdata=wdata)
summary(ll)
## not run bootstrap (to save time)
## bll <- BootmediatorSurv(aaMss,fit,data=dat,k.boot=500)

```

---

medweight

*Computes mediation weights*


---

## Description

Computes mediation weights for either binary or multinomial mediators. The important part is that the influence functions can be obtained to compute standard errors.

## Usage

```

medweight(
  fit,
  data = data,
  var = NULL,
  name.weight = "weights",
  id.name = "id",
  ...
)

```

## Arguments

|             |                                                               |
|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| fit         | either glm-binomial or mlogit (mets package)                  |
| data        | data frame with data                                          |
| var         | is NULL reads mediator and exposure from formulae in the fit. |
| name.weight | name of weights                                               |
| id.name     | name of id variable, important for SE computations            |
| ...         | Additional arguments to                                       |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

melanoma

*The Melanoma Survival Data***Description**

The melanoma data frame has 205 rows and 7 columns. It contains data relating to survival of patients after operation for malignant melanoma collected at Odense University Hospital by K.T. Drzewiecki.

**Format**

This data frame contains the following columns:

**no** a numeric vector. Patient code.

**status** a numeric vector code. Survival status. 1: dead from melanoma, 2: alive, 3: dead from other cause.

**days** a numeric vector. Survival time.

**ulc** a numeric vector code. Ulceration, 1: present, 0: absent.

**thick** a numeric vector. Tumour thickness (1/100 mm).

**sex** a numeric vector code. 0: female, 1: male.

**Source**

Andersen, P.K., Borgan O, Gill R.D., Keiding N. (1993), *Statistical Models Based on Counting Processes*, Springer-Verlag.

Drzewiecki, K.T., Ladefoged, C., and Christensen, H.E. (1980), Biopsy and prognosis for cutaneous malignant melanoma in clinical stage I. Scand. J. Plast. Reconstr. Surg. 14, 141-144.

**Examples**

```
data(melanoma)
names(melanoma)
```

mena

*Menarche data set***Description**

Menarche data set

**Source**

Simulated data

---

|              |                                    |
|--------------|------------------------------------|
| mets.options | <i>Set global options for mets</i> |
|--------------|------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Extract and set global parameters of mets.

**Usage**

```
mets.options(...)
```

**Arguments**

|     |           |
|-----|-----------|
| ... | Arguments |
|-----|-----------|

**Details**

- `regex`: If TRUE character vectors will be interpreted as regular expressions (`dby`, `dcut`, ...)
- `silent`: Set to FALSE to disable various output messages

**Value**

list of parameters

**Examples**

```
## Not run:  
mets.options(regex=TRUE)  
  
## End(Not run)
```

---

|      |                      |
|------|----------------------|
| migr | <i>Migraine data</i> |
|------|----------------------|

---

**Description**

Migraine data

---

|        |                                                         |
|--------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| mlogit | <i>Multinomial regression based on phreg regression</i> |
|--------|---------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Fits multinomial regression model

$$P_i = \frac{\exp(X_i^\beta)}{\sum_{j=1}^K \exp(X_j^\beta)}$$

for

$$i = 1, \dots, K$$

where

$$\beta_1 = 0$$

, such that

$$\sum_j P_j = 1$$

using phreg function. Therefore the ratio

$$\frac{P_i}{P_1} = \exp(X_i^\beta)$$

**Usage**

mlogit(formula, data, offset = NULL, weights = NULL, fix.X = FALSE, ...)

**Arguments**

|         |                                               |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with outcome (see coxph)              |
| data    | data frame                                    |
| offset  | offsets for partial likelihood                |
| weights | for score equations                           |
| fix.X   | to have same coefficients for all categories  |
| ...     | Additional arguments to lower level functions |

**Details**

Coefficients give log-Relative-Risk relative to baseline group (first level of factor, so that it can reset by relevel command). Standard errors computed based on sandwich form

$$DU^{-1} \sum U_i^2 DU^{-1}$$

.  
Can also get influence functions (possibly robust) via iid() function, response should be a factor.  
Can fit cumulative odds model as a special case of interval.logitsurv.discrete

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```

library(mets)
data(bmt)
bmt$id <- sample(200,408,replace=TRUE)
dfactor(bmt) <- cause1f~cause
drelevel(bmt,ref=3) <- cause3f~cause
dlevels(bmt)

mreg <- mlogit(cause1f~+1+cluster(id),bmt)
summary(mreg)
head(iid(mreg))
dim(iid(mreg))

mreg <- mlogit(cause1f~tcell+platelet,bmt)
summary(mreg)
head(iid(mreg))
dim(iid(mreg))

mreg3 <- mlogit(cause3f~tcell+platelet,bmt)
summary(mreg3)

## inverse information standard errors
lava::estimate(coef=mreg3$coef,vcov=mreg3$II)

## predictions based on seen response or not
## all probabilities
head(predict(mreg,response=FALSE))
head(predict(mreg))
## using newdata
newdata <- data.frame(tcell=c(1,1,1),platelet=c(0,1,1),cause1f=c("2","2","0"))
## only probability of seen response
predict(mreg,newdata)
## without response
predict(mreg,newdata,response=FALSE)
## given indexx of P(Y=j)
predict(mreg,newdata,Y=c(1,2,3))
## reponse not given
newdata <- data.frame(tcell=c(1,1,1),platelet=c(0,1,1))
predict(mreg,newdata)

```

multcif

*Multivariate Cumulative Incidence Function example data set***Description**

Multivariate Cumulative Incidence Function example data set

**Source**

Simulated data

---

|    |                    |
|----|--------------------|
| np | <i>np data set</i> |
|----|--------------------|

---

**Description**

np data set

**Source**

Simulated data

---

|     |                         |
|-----|-------------------------|
| npc | <i>For internal use</i> |
|-----|-------------------------|

---

**Description**

For internal use

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

---

|       |                               |
|-------|-------------------------------|
| phreg | <i>Fast Cox PH regression</i> |
|-------|-------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Fast Cox PH regression Robust variance is default variance with the summary.

**Usage**

```
phreg(formula, data, offset = NULL, weights = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                              |
|---------|----------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with 'Surv' outcome (see coxph)      |
| data    | data frame                                   |
| offset  | offsets for Cox model                        |
| weights | weights for Cox score equations              |
| ...     | Additional arguments to lower level funtions |

**Details**

influence functions (iid) will follow numerical order of given cluster variable so ordering after \$id will give iid in order of data-set.

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst, Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(TRACE)
dcut(TRACE) <- ~.
out1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~wmi+age+strata(vf,chf)+cluster(id),data=TRACE)
summary(out1)

par(mfrow=c(1,2))
plot(out1)

## computing robust variance for baseline
rob1 <- robust.phreg(out1)
plot(rob1,se=TRUE,robust=TRUE)

## iid decomposition, with scaled influence functions
## for regression parameters
head(iid(out1))
## making iid decomposition of baseline at a specific time-point
Aiiid <- iid(out1,time=30)
head(Aiiid)
## both iid decompositions
dd <- iidBaseline(out1,time=30)
head(dd$beta.iid)
head(dd$base.iid)

outs <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(vf,wmicat.4)+cluster(id),data=TRACE)
summary(outs)
par(mfrow=c(1,2))
plot(outs)
```

---

phreg\_IPTW

*IPTW Cox, Inverse Probabilty of Treatment Weighted Cox regression*

---

**Description**

Fits Cox model with treatment weights

$$w(A) = \sum_a I(A = a) / \pi(a|X)$$

, where

$$\pi(a|X) = P(A = a|X)$$

. Computes standard errors via influence functions that are returned as the IID argument. Propensity scores are fitted using either logistic regression (glm) or the multinomial model (mlogit) when there are than treatment categories. The treatment needs to be a factor and is identified on the rhs of the "treat.model". Recurrent events can be considered with start,stop structure and then cluster(id) must be specified. Robust standard errors are computed in all cases.

### Usage

```
phreg_IPTW(
  formula,
  data,
  treat.model = NULL,
  treat.var = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  estpr = 1,
  pi0 = 0.5,
  se.cluster = NULL,
  ...
)
```

### Arguments

|             |                                                                                                    |
|-------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula     | for phreg                                                                                          |
| data        | data frame for risk averaging                                                                      |
| treat.model | propensity score model (binary or multinomial)                                                     |
| treat.var   | a 1/0 variable that indicates when treatment is given and the propensity score is computed         |
| weights     | may be given, and then uses weights*w(A) as the weights                                            |
| estpr       | (=1, default) to estimate propensity scores and get influence function contribution to uncertainty |
| pi0         | fixed simple weights                                                                               |
| se.cluster  | to compute GEE type standard errors when additional cluster structure is present                   |
| ...         | arguments for phreg call                                                                           |

### Details

Time-dependent propensity score weights can also be computed when treat.var is used, it must be 1 at the time of first (A\_0) and 2nd treatment (A\_1), then uses weights

$$w_0(A_0) * w_1(A_1)^{t > T_r}$$

where

$$T_r$$

is time of 2nd randomization.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data <- mets::simLT(0.7,100,beta=0.3,betac=0,ce=1,betao=0.3)
dfactor(data) <- Z.f~Z
out <- phreg_IPTW(Surv(time,status)~Z.f,data=data,treat.model=Z.f~X)
summary(out)
```

phreg\_rct

---

*Lu-Tsiatis More Efficient Log-Rank for Randomized studies with baseline covariates*


---

**Description**

Efficient implementation of the Lu-Tsiatis improvement using baseline covariates, extended to competing risks and recurrent events. Results almost equivalent with the speffSurv function of the speff2trial function in the survival case. A dynamic censoring augmentation regression is also computed to gain even more from the censoring augmentation. Further, we also deal with twostage randomizations. The function was implemented to deal with recurrent events (start,stop) + cluster, and more examples in vignette.

**Usage**

```
phreg_rct(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  cens.code = 0,
  typesR = c("R0", "R1", "R01"),
  typesC = c("C", "dynC"),
  weights = NULL,
  augmentR0 = NULL,
  augmentR1 = NULL,
  augmentC = NULL,
  treat.model = ~+1,
  RCT = TRUE,
  treat.var = NULL,
  km = TRUE,
  level = 0.95,
  cens.model = NULL,
  estpr = 1,
  pi0 = 0.5,
  base.augment = FALSE,
  return.augmentR0 = FALSE,
```

```

    mlogit = FALSE,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|                  |                                                                                                                                                           |
|------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula          | formula with 'Surv' or 'Event' outcome (see coxph) and treatment (randomization 0/1)                                                                      |
| data             | data frame                                                                                                                                                |
| cause            | to use for competing risks, recurrent events data                                                                                                         |
| cens.code        | to use for competing risks, recurrent events data                                                                                                         |
| typesR           | augmentations used for randomization                                                                                                                      |
| typesC           | augmentations used for censoring                                                                                                                          |
| weights          | weights for score equation                                                                                                                                |
| augmentR0        | formula for the randomization augmentation (~age+sex)                                                                                                     |
| augmentR1        | formula for the randomization augmentation (~age+sex)                                                                                                     |
| augmentC         | formula for the censoring augmentation (~age+sex)                                                                                                         |
| treat.model      | propensity score model, default is ~+1, assuming an RCT study                                                                                             |
| RCT              | if false will use propensity score adjustment for marginal model                                                                                          |
| treat.var        | in case of twostage randomization, this variable is 1 for the treatment times, if start,stop then default assumes that only one treatment at first record |
| km               | use Kaplan-Meier for the censoring weights (stratified on treatment)                                                                                      |
| level            | of confidence intervals                                                                                                                                   |
| cens.model       | default is censoring model ~strata(treatment) but any model can be used to make censoring martingales                                                     |
| estpr            | estimates propensity scores                                                                                                                               |
| pi0              | possible fixed propensity scores for randomizations                                                                                                       |
| base.augment     | TRUE to covariate augment baselines (only for R0 augmentation)                                                                                            |
| return.augmentR0 | to return augmentation data                                                                                                                               |
| mlogit           | if TRUE then forces use of this function for propensity scores, default for binary treatment is glm                                                       |
| ...              | Additional arguments to phreg function                                                                                                                    |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### References

- Lu, Tsiatis (2008), Improving the efficiency of the log-rank test using auxiliary covariates, *Biometrika*, 679–694
- Scheike, Nerstroem and Martinussen (2025), Randomized clinical trials and the proportional hazards model for recurrent events.

**Examples**

```
## Lu, Tsiatis simulation
data <- mets::simLT(0.7,100)
dfactor(data) <- Z.f~Z

out <- phreg_rct(Surv(time,status)~Z.f,data=data, augmentR0=~X, augmentC=~factor(Z):X)
summary(out)
```

---

|               |                               |
|---------------|-------------------------------|
| phreg_weibull | <i>Weibull-Cox regression</i> |
|---------------|-------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Fits a Cox-Weibull with cumulative hazard given by

$$\Lambda(t) = \lambda \cdot t^s$$

where  $s$  is the shape parameter, and  $\lambda$  the rate parameter. We here allow a regression model for both parameters

$$\lambda := \exp(\beta^\top X)$$

$$s := e \exp(\gamma^\top Z)$$

as defined by ‘formula’ and ‘shape.formula’ respectively.

**Usage**

```
phreg_weibull(
  formula,
  shape.formula = ~1,
  data,
  save.data = TRUE,
  control = list()
)
```

**Arguments**

|               |                                                                                                                                             |
|---------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula       | Formula for proportional hazards. The right-handside must be an [Event] or [Surv] object (with right-censoring and possibly delayed entry). |
| shape.formula | Formula for shape parameter                                                                                                                 |
| data          | data.frame                                                                                                                                  |
| save.data     | if TRUE the data.frame is stored in the model object (for predictions and simulations)                                                      |
| control       | control arguments to optimization routine [stats::nlmbin]                                                                                   |

**Details**

The parametrization

**Value**

‘phreg.par’ object

**Author(s)**

Klaus Kähler Holst, Thomas Scheike

**See Also**

[mets::phreg()]

**Examples**

```
data(sTRACE, package="mets")
sTRACE$entry <- 0
fit1 <- phreg_weibull(Event(entry, time, status == 9) ~ age,
  shape.formula = ~age, data = sTRACE)
tt <- seq(0,10, length.out=100)
pr1 <- predict(fit1, newdata = sTRACE[1, ], times = tt)
fit2 <- phreg(Event(time, status == 9) ~ age, data = sTRACE)
pr2 <- predict(fit2, newdata = sTRACE[1, ], se = FALSE)
if (interactive()) {
  plot(pr2$times, pr2$surv, type="s")
  lines(tt, pr1[,1,1], col="red", lwd=2)
}
```

---

plack.cif

*plack Computes concordance for or.cif based model, that is Plackett random effects model*

---

**Description**

.. content for description (no empty lines) ..

**Usage**

```
plack.cif(cif1, cif2, object)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                           |
|--------|-------------------------------------------|
| cif1   | Cumulative incidence of first argument.   |
| cif2   | Cumulative incidence of second argument.  |
| object | or.cif object with dependence parameters. |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

plot.phreg

*Plotting the baselines of stratified Cox***Description**

Plotting the baselines of stratified Cox

**Usage**

```
## S3 method for class 'phreg'
plot(x, ...)
```

**Arguments**

x                      phreg object  
 ...                    Additional arguments to baseplot function

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst, Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
data(TRACE)
dcut(TRACE) <- ~.
out1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~vf+chf+strata(wmicat.4),data=TRACE)

par(mfrow=c(2,2))
plot(out1)
plot(out1, stratas=c(0,3))
plot(out1, stratas=c(0,3), col=2:3, lty=1:2, se=TRUE)
plot(out1, stratas=c(0), col=2, lty=2, se=TRUE, polygon=FALSE)
plot(out1, stratas=c(0), col=matrix(c(2,1,3),1,3), lty=matrix(c(1,2,3),1,3), se=TRUE, polygon=FALSE)
```

plot\_twin

*Scatter plot function***Description**

Scatterplot with contours of the (kernel) estimated density

**Usage**

```
plot_twin(
  data,
  marginal.args = list(),
  kernsmooth.args = list(),
  xlab,
  ylab,
  col = "black",
  col2 = "lightblue",
  alpha = 0.3,
  grid = TRUE,
  side.plot = TRUE,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|                              |                                                                                        |
|------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>data</code>            | bivariate data to plot (data.frame or matrix with 2 columns)                           |
| <code>marginal.args</code>   | arguments to marginal estimator ('density' continuous data, 'barplot' for categorical) |
| <code>kernsmooth.args</code> | arguments to 2d-kernel smoother                                                        |
| <code>xlab</code>            | x-axis label                                                                           |
| <code>ylab</code>            | y-axis label                                                                           |
| <code>col</code>             | color of points                                                                        |
| <code>col2</code>            | color of contour / density plot                                                        |
| <code>alpha</code>           | transparency level of points                                                           |
| <code>grid</code>            | should grid be added to the plot                                                       |
| <code>side.plot</code>       | If TRUE subplots of the marginal distributions are added to the plot                   |
| <code>...</code>             | arguments to lower level plot functions                                                |

**Author(s)**

Klaus Kähler Holst

**Examples**

```
data("twinbmi", package="mets")
twinwide <- fast.reshape(twinbmi, id="tvparnr", varying=c("bmi"))
datamz <- log(subset(twinwide, zyg=="MZ")[,c("bmi1", "bmi2")])

# continuous variables
plot_twin(datamz)

# categorical variables
datamz2 <- datamz
```

```

datamz2[, 1] <- cut(datamz[, 1], 4)
datamz2[, 2] <- cut(datamz[, 2], 4)
plot_twin(datamz2, color = TRUE)

# survival variables
cens1 <- rbinom(nrow(datamz), 1, 0.5)
cens2 <- rbinom(nrow(datamz), 1, 0.5)
datamz2[, 1] <- Event(datamz[, 1], cens1)
datamz2[, 2] <- suppressWarnings(Event(datamz[, 2], cens2))
plot_twin(datamz2)

rm(datamz, datamz2, cens1, cens2)

```

---

pmvn

*Multivariate normal distribution function*


---

## Description

Multivariate normal distribution function

## Usage

```
pmvn(lower, upper, mu, sigma, cor = FALSE)
```

## Arguments

|       |                                                               |
|-------|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| lower | lower limits                                                  |
| upper | upper limits                                                  |
| mu    | mean vector                                                   |
| sigma | variance matrix or vector of correlation coefficients         |
| cor   | if TRUE sigma is treated as standardized (correlation matrix) |

## Examples

```

lower <- rbind(c(0,-Inf),c(-Inf,0))
upper <- rbind(c(Inf,0),c(0,Inf))
mu <- rbind(c(1,1),c(-1,1))
sigma <- diag(2)+1
pmvn(lower=lower, upper=upper, mu=mu, sigma=sigma)

```

---

|               |                                                    |
|---------------|----------------------------------------------------|
| predict.phreg | <i>Predictions from proportional hazards model</i> |
|---------------|----------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Predictions from proportional hazards model

**Usage**

```
## S3 method for class 'phreg'
predict(
  object,
  newdata,
  times = NULL,
  individual.time = FALSE,
  tminus = FALSE,
  se = TRUE,
  robust = FALSE,
  conf.type = "log",
  conf.int = 0.95,
  km = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|                 |                                                                                                                                              |
|-----------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| object          | phreg object                                                                                                                                 |
| newdata         | data.frame                                                                                                                                   |
| times           | Time where to predict variable, default is all time-points from the object sorted                                                            |
| individual.time | to use one (individual) time per subject, and then newdata and times have same length and makes only predictions for these individual times. |
| tminus          | to make predictions in T- that is strictly before given times, useful for IPCW techniques                                                    |
| se              | with standard errors and upper and lower confidence intervals.                                                                               |
| robust          | to get robust se's also default for most functions (uses robse.cumhaz otherwise se.cumhaz).                                                  |
| conf.type       | transformation for survival estimates, default is log                                                                                        |
| conf.int        | significance level                                                                                                                           |
| km              | to use Kaplan-Meier product-limit for baseline                                                                                               |
|                 | $S_{s0}(t) = (1 - dA_{s0}(t))$                                                                                                               |
|                 | , otherwise take exp of cumulative baseline.                                                                                                 |
| ...             | Additional arguments to plot functions                                                                                                       |

---

|             |                                                             |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| predictRisk | <i>Risk predictions to work with riskRegression package</i> |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Risk predictions to work with riskRegression package

**Usage**

```
predictRisk(object, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                               |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------|
| object | phreg/binreg/cifreg object                    |
| ...    | additional arguments to lower level functions |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

---

|                    |                                                             |
|--------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| predictRisk.binreg | <i>Risk predictions to work with riskRegression package</i> |
|--------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Risk predictions to work with riskRegression package

**Usage**

```
## S3 method for class 'binreg'  
predictRisk(object, newdata, cause, times = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                               |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------|
| object  | phreg/binreg/cifreg object                    |
| newdata | data.frame on which to make new predictions   |
| cause   | cause (cif) to predict                        |
| times   | times for predictions                         |
| ...     | additional arguments to lower level functions |

---

```
print.casewise      prints Concordance test
```

---

### Description

prints Concordance test

### Usage

```
## S3 method for class 'casewise'
print(x, digits = 3, ...)
```

### Arguments

|        |                                               |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------|
| x      | output from casewise.test                     |
| digits | number of digits                              |
| ...    | Additional arguments to lower level functions |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

---

```
prob.exceed.recurrent  Estimation of probability of more than k events for recurrent events
                        process
```

---

### Description

Estimation of probability of more than k events for recurrent events process where there is terminal event, based on this also estimate of variance of recurrent events. The estimator is based on cumulative incidence of exceeding "k" events. In contrast the probability of exceeding k events can also be computed as a counting process integral.

### Usage

```
prob.exceed.recurrent(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  death.code = 2,
  cens.code = 0,
  exceed = NULL,
  marks = NULL,
  all.cifs = FALSE,
  return.data = FALSE,
```

```

    conf.type = c("log", "plain"),
    level = 0.95,
    ...
  )

```

### Arguments

|             |                                                                               |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula     | formula                                                                       |
| data        | data-frame                                                                    |
| cause       | of interest                                                                   |
| death.code  | for status                                                                    |
| cens.code   | censoring codes                                                               |
| exceed      | values (if not given then all observed values)                                |
| marks       | may be give for jump-times and then exceed values needs to be specified       |
| all.cifs    | if true then returns list of all fitted objects in cif.exceed                 |
| return.data | if true then returns list of data for fitting the different excess thresholds |
| conf.type   | type of confidence interval c("log","plain")                                  |
| level       | of confidence intervals default is 0.95                                       |
| ...         | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                                  |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### References

Scheike, Eriksson, Tribler (2019), The mean, variance and correlation for bivariate recurrent events with a terminal event, JRSS-C

### Examples

```

library(mets)
data(hfactioncpx12)
dtable(hfactioncpx12,~status)

oo <- prob.exceed.recurrent(Event(entry,time,status)~cluster(id),
                             hfactioncpx12,cause=1,death.code=2)
plot(oo)
summary(oo,times=c(1,2,5))

```

|                    |                                               |
|--------------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| prt                | Prostate data set                             |
| <b>Description</b> |                                               |
| Prostate data set  |                                               |
| <b>Source</b>      |                                               |
| Simulated data     |                                               |
| random.cif         | Random effects model for competing risks data |

**Description**

Fits a random effects model describing the dependence in the cumulative incidence curves for subjects within a cluster. Given the gamma distributed random effects it is assumed that the cumulative incidence curves are independent, and that the marginal cumulative incidence curves are on the form

$$P(T \leq t, cause = 1|x, z) = P_1(t, x, z) = 1 - exp(-x^T A(t)exp(z^T \beta))$$

We allow a regression structure for the random effects variances that may depend on cluster covariates.

**Usage**

```
random.cif(  
  cif,  
  data,  
  cause = NULL,  
  cif2 = NULL,  
  cause1 = 1,  
  cause2 = 1,  
  cens.code = NULL,  
  cens.model = "KM",  
  Nit = 40,  
  detail = 0,  
  clusters = NULL,  
  theta = NULL,  
  theta.des = NULL,  
  sym = 1,  
  step = 1,  
  same.cens = FALSE,  
  var.link = 0,  
  score.method = "nr",
```

```

    entry = NULL,
    trunkp = 1,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|              |                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|--------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cif          | a model object from the comp.risk function with the marginal cumulative incidence of cause2, i.e., the event that is conditioned on, and whose odds the comparison is made with respect to |
| data         | a data.frame with the variables.                                                                                                                                                           |
| cause        | specifies the causes related to the death times, the value cens.code is the censoring value.                                                                                               |
| cif2         | specifies model for cause2 if different from cause1.                                                                                                                                       |
| cause1       | cause of first coordinate.                                                                                                                                                                 |
| cause2       | cause of second coordinate.                                                                                                                                                                |
| cens.code    | specifies the code for the censoring if NULL then uses the one from the marginal cif model.                                                                                                |
| cens.model   | specified which model to use for the ICPW, KM is Kaplan-Meier alternatively it may be "cox"                                                                                                |
| Nit          | number of iterations for Newton-Raphson algorithm.                                                                                                                                         |
| detail       | if 0 no details are printed during iterations, if 1 details are given.                                                                                                                     |
| clusters     | specifies the cluster structure.                                                                                                                                                           |
| theta        | specifies starting values for the cross-odds-ratio parameters of the model.                                                                                                                |
| theta.des    | specifies a regression design for the cross-odds-ratio parameters.                                                                                                                         |
| sym          | 1 for symmetry 0 otherwise                                                                                                                                                                 |
| step         | specifies the step size for the Newton-Raphson algorithm.                                                                                                                                  |
| same.cens    | if true then censoring within clusters are assumed to be the same variable, default is independent censoring.                                                                              |
| var.link     | if var.link=1 then var is on log-scale.                                                                                                                                                    |
| score.method | default uses "nlminb" optimizer, alternatively, use the "nr" algorithm.                                                                                                                    |
| entry        | entry-age in case of delayed entry. Then two causes must be given.                                                                                                                         |
| trunkp       | gives probability of survival for delayed entry, and related to entry-ages given above.                                                                                                    |
| ...          | extra arguments.                                                                                                                                                                           |

### Value

returns an object of type 'cor'. With the following arguments:

|           |                                                    |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------|
| theta     | estimate of proportional odds parameters of model. |
| var.theta | variance for gamma.                                |

|           |                                                    |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------|
| hess      | the derivative of the used score.                  |
| score     | scores at final stage.                             |
| score     | scores at final stage.                             |
| theta.iid | matrix of iid decomposition of parametric effects. |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### References

A Semiparametric Random Effects Model for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike, Zhang, Sun, Jensen (2010), *Biometrika*.

Cross odds ratio Modelling of dependence for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike and Sun (2012), work in progress.

### Examples

```
## Reduce Ex.Timings
d <- simnordic.random(5000,delayed=TRUE, cordz=0.5, cormz=2, lam0=0.3, country=TRUE)
times <- seq(50,90,by=10)
add1 <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,cause)~-1+factor(country)+cluster(id),data=d,
times=times,cause=1,max.clust=NULL)

### making group indicator
mm <- model.matrix(~-1+factor(zyg),d)

out1<-random.cif(add1,data=d,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta=1,same.cens=TRUE)
summary(out1)

out2<-random.cif(add1,data=d,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta=1,
  theta.des=mm,same.cens=TRUE)
summary(out2)

#####
#### 2 different causes
#####

add2 <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,cause)~-1+factor(country)+cluster(id),data=d,
  times=times,cause=2,max.clust=NULL)
out3 <- random.cif(add1,data=d,cause1=1,cause2=2,cif2=add2,sym=1,same.cens=TRUE)
summary(out3) ## negative dependence

out4 <- random.cif(add1,data=d,cause1=1,cause2=2,cif2=add2,theta.des=mm,sym=1,same.cens=TRUE)
summary(out4) ## negative dependence
```

---

|       |                                                             |
|-------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| rchaz | <i>Simulation of Piecewise constant hazard model (Cox).</i> |
|-------|-------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Simulates data from piecewise constant baseline hazard that can also be of Cox type. Censor data at highest value of the break points.

**Usage**

```
rchaz(
  cumhazard,
  rr,
  n = NULL,
  entry = NULL,
  cum.hazard = TRUE,
  cause = 1,
  extend = FALSE
)
```

**Arguments**

|            |                                                                                                                                                  |
|------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cumhazard  | cumulative hazard, or piece-constant rates for periods defined by first column of input.                                                         |
| rr         | relative risk for simulations, alternatively when rr=1 specify n                                                                                 |
| n          | number of simulation if rr not given                                                                                                             |
| entry      | delayed entry time for simulations.                                                                                                              |
| cum.hazard | specifies wheter input is cumulative hazard or rates.                                                                                            |
| cause      | name of cause                                                                                                                                    |
| extend     | to extend piecewise constant with constant rate. Default is average rate over time from cumulative (when TRUE), if numeric then uses given rate. |

**Details**

For a piecewise linear cumulative hazard the inverse is easy to compute with and delayed entry x we compute

$$\Lambda^{-1}(\Lambda(x) + E/RR)$$

, where RR are the relative risks and E is exponential with mean 1. This quantity has survival function

$$P(T > t | T > x) = \exp(-RR(\Lambda(t) - \Lambda(x)))$$

.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

Examples

```
library(mets)
chaz <- c(0,1,1.5,2,2.1)
breaks <- c(0,10, 20, 30, 40)
cumhaz <- cbind(breaks,chaz)
n <- 10
X <- rbinom(n,1,0.5)
beta <- 0.2
rrcox <- exp(X * beta)

pctime <- rchaz(cumhaz,n=10)
pctimecox <- rchaz(cumhaz,rrcox,entry=runif(n))
```

---

|        |                                               |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------|
| rchazC | <i>Piecewise constant hazard distribution</i> |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Piecewise constant hazard distribution

Usage

```
rchazC(base1, rr, entry)
```

Arguments

- |       |                                 |
|-------|---------------------------------|
| base1 | baseline                        |
| rr    | relative risk terms             |
| entry | entry times for left truncation |

---

|        |                                                                              |
|--------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| rcrisk | <i>Simulation of Piecewise constant hazard models with two causes (Cox).</i> |
|--------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Simulates data from piecwise constant baseline hazard that can also be of Cox type. Censor data at highest value of the break points for either of the cumulatives, see also sim.phregs

**Usage**

```
rcrisk(
  cumA,
  cumB,
  rr1 = NULL,
  rr2 = NULL,
  n = NULL,
  cens = NULL,
  rrc = NULL,
  extend = TRUE,
  causes = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                                                                             |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cumA   | cumulative hazard of cause 1, or list of multiple cumulative hazards                                                        |
| cumB   | cumulative hazard of cause 2 or NULL when cumA is a list                                                                    |
| rr1    | number of simulations or vector of relative risk for simulations, or matrix with columns equal to number of hazards in list |
| rr2    | number of simulations or vector of relative risk for simulations.                                                           |
| n      | number of simulation if rr not given, must be given when rr is not given                                                    |
| cens   | to censor further , rate or cumumulative hazard                                                                             |
| rrc    | retlativ risk for censoring.                                                                                                |
| extend | to extend the cumulative hazards to largest end-point                                                                       |
| causes | to assign status values for each of the causes, vector of integers                                                          |
| ...    | arguments for rchaz                                                                                                         |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(bmt);
n <- 100
cox1 <- phreg(Surv(time,cause==1)~tcell+platelet,data=bmt)
cox2 <- phreg(Surv(time,cause==2)~tcell+platelet,data=bmt)

X1 <- bmt[,c("tcell","platelet")]
xid <- sample(1:nrow(X1),n,replace=TRUE)
Z1 <- X1[xid,]
Z2 <- X1[xid,]
rr1 <- exp(as.matrix(Z1) %*% cox1$coef)
rr2 <- exp(as.matrix(Z2) %*% cox2$coef)
```

```

d <- rcrisk(cox1$cum, cox2$cum, rr1, rr2, cens=2/70)
dd <- cbind(d, Z1)

d <- rcrisk(cox1$cum, cox2$cum, rr1, rr2, cens=cbind(c(1,30,68), c(.01,1,3)))
dd <- cbind(d, Z1)

par(mfrow=c(1,3))
scox0 <- phreg(Surv(time, status==0)~tcell+platelet, data=dd)
plot(scox0); lines(cbind(c(1,30,68), c(.01,1,3)), col=2)
##
scox1 <- phreg(Surv(time, status==1)~tcell+platelet, data=dd)
scox2 <- phreg(Surv(time, status==2)~tcell+platelet, data=dd)
plot(scox1); plot(scox1, add=TRUE, col=2)
plot(scox2); plot(scox2, add=TRUE, col=2)
cbind(cox1$coef, scox1$coef, cox2$coef, scox2$coef)

# 3 causes and censoring
d3 <- rcrisk(list(cox1$cum, cox2$cum, cox1$cum), NULL, n=100, cens=cbind(c(1,30,68), c(.01,1,3)))
dtable(d3, ~status)

```

---

recreg

---

*Recurrent events regression with terminal event*


---

## Description

Fits Ghosh-Lin IPCW Cox-type model

## Usage

```

recreg(
  formula,
  data,
  cause = 1,
  death.code = 2,
  cens.code = 0,
  cens.model = ~1,
  weights = NULL,
  offset = NULL,
  Gc = NULL,
  wcomp = NULL,
  marks = NULL,
  augmentation.type = c("lindyn.augment", "lin.augment"),
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|                                |                                                                                                                                           |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>formula</code>           | formula with 'Event' outcome                                                                                                              |
| <code>data</code>              | data frame                                                                                                                                |
| <code>cause</code>             | of interest (1 default)                                                                                                                   |
| <code>death.code</code>        | codes for death (terminating event, 2 default)                                                                                            |
| <code>cens.code</code>         | code of censoring (0 default)                                                                                                             |
| <code>cens.model</code>        | for stratified Cox model without covariates                                                                                               |
| <code>weights</code>           | weights for score equations                                                                                                               |
| <code>offset</code>            | offsets for model                                                                                                                         |
| <code>Gc</code>                | censoring weights for time argument, default is to calculate these with a Kaplan-Meier estimator, should then give <code>G_c(T_i-)</code> |
| <code>wcomp</code>             | weights for composite outcome, so when <code>cause=c(1,3)</code> , we might have <code>wcomp=c(1,2)</code> .                              |
| <code>marks</code>             | a mark value can be specified, this is vector from the data-frame where the mark value can be found at all events                         |
| <code>augmentation.type</code> | of augmentation when augmentation model is given                                                                                          |
| <code>...</code>               | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                                                                                              |

**Details**

For Cox type model :

$$E(dN_1(t)|X) = \mu_0(t)dt \exp(X^T \beta)$$

by solving Cox-type IPCW weighted score equations

$$\int (Z - E(t))w(t)dN_1(t)$$

where

$$w(t) = G(t)(I(T_i \wedge t < C_i)/G_c(T_i \wedge t))$$

and

$$E(t) = S_1(t)/S_0(t)$$

and

$$S_j(t) = \sum X_i^j w_i(t) \exp(X_i^T \beta)$$

.

The iid decomposition of the beta's are on the form

$$\int (Z - E)w(t)dM_1 + \int q(s)/p(s)dM_c$$

and returned as iid.

Events, deaths and censorings are specified via stop start structure and the Event call, that via a status vector and cause (code), censoring-codes (`cens.code`) and death-codes (`death.code`) identifies these. See example and vignette.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
## data with no ties
library(mets)
data(hfactioncpx12)
hf <- hfactioncpx12
hf$x <- as.numeric(hf$treatment)
dd <- data.frame(treatment=levels(hf$treatment),id=1)

gl <- recreg(Event(entry,time,status)~treatment+cluster(id),data=hf,cause=1,death.code=2)
summary(gl)
head(iid(gl))
pgl <- predict(gl,dd,se=1); plot(pgl,se=1)

## censoring stratified after treatment
gls <- recreg(Event(entry,time,status)~treatment+cluster(id),data=hf,
cause=1,death.code=2,cens.model=~strata(treatment))
summary(gls)

glss <- recreg(Event(entry,time,status)~strata(treatment)+cluster(id),data=hf,
cause=1,death.code=2,cens.model=~strata(treatment))
summary(glss)
plot(glss)

## IPCW at 2 years
l12 <- recregIPCW(Event(entry,time,status)~treatment+cluster(id),data=hf,
cause=1,death.code=2,time=2,cens.model=~strata(treatment))
summary(l12)

l12i <- recregIPCW(Event(entry,time,status)~-1+treatment+cluster(id),data=hf,
cause=1,death.code=2,time=2,cens.model=~strata(treatment))
summary(l12i)
```

recurrentMarginal

*Fast recurrent marginal mean when death is possible***Description**

Fast Marginal means of recurrent events using the Lin and Ghosh (2000) standard errors. Fitting two models for death and recurrent events these are combined to produce the estimator

$$\int_0^t S(u|x=0) dR(u|x=0)$$

the mean number of recurrent events, here

$$S(u|x=0)$$

is the probability of survival for the baseline group, and

$$dR(u|x=0)$$

is the hazard rate of an event among survivors for the baseline. Here

$$S(u|x=0)$$

is estimated by

$$\exp(-\Lambda_d(u|x=0))$$

with

$$\Lambda_d(u|x=0)$$

being the cumulative baseline for death.

### Usage

```
recurrentMarginal(formula, data, cause = 1, ..., death.code = 2)
```

### Arguments

|            |                                                |
|------------|------------------------------------------------|
| formula    | with Event object                              |
| data       | data frame for computation                     |
| cause      | of interest (1 default)                        |
| ...        | Additional arguments to lower level funtions   |
| death.code | codes for death (terminating event, 2 default) |

### Details

Assumes no ties in the sense that jump times needs to be unique, this is particularly so for the stratified version.

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### References

Cook, R. J. and Lawless, J. F. (1997) Marginal analysis of recurrent events and a terminating event. *Statist. Med.*, 16, 911–924. Ghosh and Lin (2002) Nonparametric Analysis of Recurrent events and death, *Biometrics*, 554–562.

### Examples

```
library(mets)
data(hfactioncpx12)
hf <- hfactioncpx12
hf$x <- as.numeric(hf$treatment)

## to fit non-parametric models with just a baseline
```

```

xr <- phreg(Surv(entry,time,status==1)~cluster(id),data=hf)
dr <- phreg(Surv(entry,time,status==2)~cluster(id),data=hf)
par(mfrow=c(1,3))
plot(dr,se=TRUE)
title(main="death")
plot(xr,se=TRUE)
### robust standard errors
rxr <- robust.phreg(xr,fixbeta=1)
plot(rxr,se=TRUE,robust=TRUE,add=TRUE,col=4)

## marginal mean of expected number of recurrent events
## out <- recurrentMarginalPhreg(xr,dr)
## summary(out,times=1:5)

## marginal mean using formula
outN <- recurrentMarginal(Event(entry,time,status)~cluster(id),hf,cause=1,death.code=2)
plot(outN,se=TRUE,col=2,add=TRUE)
summary(outN,times=1:5)

#####
### with strata #####
#####
out <- recurrentMarginal(Event(entry,time,status)~strata(treatment)+cluster(id),
                        data=hf,cause=1,death.code=2)
plot(out,se=TRUE,ylab="marginal mean",col=1:2)

summary(out,times=1:5)

```

---

resmean.phreg

---

*Restricted mean for stratified Kaplan-Meier or Cox model with martingale standard errors*


---

## Description

Restricted mean for stratified Kaplan-Meier or stratified Cox with martingale standard error. Standard error is computed using linear interpolation between standard errors at jump-times. Plots gives restricted mean at all times. Years lost can be computed based on this and decomposed into years lost for different causes using the `cif.yearslost` function that is based on integrating the cumulative incidence functions. One particular feature of these functions are that the restricted mean and years-lost are computed for all event times as functions and can be plotted/viewed. When times are given and beyond the last event time within a strata the curves are extrapolated using the estimates of cumulative incidence.

## Usage

```
resmean.phreg(x, times = NULL, covs = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|       |                                                    |
|-------|----------------------------------------------------|
| x     | phreg object                                       |
| times | possible times for which to report restricted mean |
| covs  | possible covariate for Cox model                   |
| ...   | Additional arguments to lower level funtions       |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(bmt); bmt$time <- bmt$time+runif(408)*0.001
out1 <- phreg(Surv(time,cause!=0)~strata(tcell,platelet),data=bmt)

rm1 <- resmean.phreg(out1,times=10*(1:6))
summary(rm1)
par(mfrow=c(1,2))
plot(rm1,se=1)
plot(rm1,years.lost=TRUE,se=1)

## comparing populations, can also be done using rmstIPCW via influence functions
rm1 <- resmean.phreg(out1,times=40)
e1 <- estimate(rm1)
e1
estimate(e1,rbind(c(1,-1,0,0)))

## years.lost decomposed into causes
drm1 <- cif.yearslost(Event(time,cause)~strata(tcell,platelet),data=bmt,times=10*(1:6))
par(mfrow=c(1,2)); plot(drm1,cause=1,se=1); plot(drm1,cause=2,se=1);
summary(drm1)

## comparing populations, can also be done using rmstIPCW via influence functions
drm1 <- cif.yearslost(Event(time,cause)~strata(tcell,platelet),data=bmt,times=40)
summary(drm1)
## first cause
e1 <- estimate(drm1)
estimate(e1,rbind(c(1,-1,0,0)))
```

---

resmeanATE

*Average Treatment effect for Restricted Mean for censored competing risks data using IPCW*

---

**Description**

Under the standard causal assumptions we can estimate the average treatment effect  $E(Y(1) - Y(0))$ . We need Consistency, ignorability ( $Y(1), Y(0)$  indep A given X), and positivity.

**Usage**

```
resmeanATE(formula, data, model = "exp", outcome = c("rmst", "rmtl"), ...)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                                                 |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with 'Event' outcome                                    |
| data    | data-frame                                                      |
| model   | exp ("exp") or identity link ("lin")                            |
| outcome | restricted mean time (rmst) or restricted mean time lost (rmtl) |
| ...     | Additional arguments to pass to binregATE                       |

**Details**

The first covariate in the specification of the competing risks regression model must be the treatment effect that is a factor. If the factor has more than two levels then it uses the mlogit for propensity score modelling. We consider the outcome  $\text{mint}(T;\tau)$  or  $I(\text{epsion}==\text{cause1})(t-\min(T;t))$  that gives years lost due to cause "cause" depending on the number of causes. The default model is the  $\exp(X^\beta)$  and otherwise a linear model is used.

Estimates the ATE using the the standard binary double robust estimating equations that are IPCW censoring adjusted.

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Scheike, T. and Holst, K. K. Restricted mean time lost for survival and competing risks data using mets in R, WIP

**Examples**

```
library(mets); data(bmt); bmt$event <- bmt$cause!=0; dfactor(bmt) <- tcell~tcell
out <- resmeanATE(Event(time,event)~tcell+platelet,data=bmt,time=40,treat.model=tcell~platelet)
summary(out)

out1 <- resmeanATE(Event(time,cause)~tcell+platelet,data=bmt,cause=1,time=40,
                    treat.model=tcell~platelet)
summary(out1)

ratioATE(out,out1,h=function(x) log(x))
```

resmeanIPCW

*Restricted IPCW mean for censored survival data***Description**

Simple and fast version for IPCW regression for just one time-point thus fitting the model

$$E(\min(T, t) | X) = \exp(X^T \text{beta})$$

or in the case of competing risks data

$$E(I(\text{epsilon} = 1)(t - \min(T, t)) | X) = \exp(X^T \text{beta})$$

thus given years lost to cause, see binreg for the arguments.

**Usage**

```
resmeanIPCW(formula, data, outcome = c("rmst", "rmtl"), ...)
```

**Arguments**

|         |                                                                          |
|---------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula | formula with outcome on Event form                                       |
| data    | data frame                                                               |
| outcome | can do either rmst regression ('rmst') or years-lost regression ('rmtl') |
| ...     | Additional arguments to binreg                                           |

**Details**

When the status is binary assumes it is a survival setting and default is to consider outcome  $Y = \min(T, t)$ , if status has more than two levels, then computes years lost due to the specified cause, thus using the response

$$Y = (t - \min(T, t))I(\text{status} = \text{cause})$$

Based on binomial regression IPCW response estimating equation:

$$X(\Delta(\min(T, t))Y/G_c(\min(T, t)) - \exp(X^T \text{beta})) = 0$$

for IPCW adjusted responses. Here

$$\Delta(\min(T, t)) = I(\min(T, t) \leq C)$$

is indicator of being uncensored. Concretely, the uncensored observations at time  $t$  will count those with an event (of any type) before  $t$  and those with a censoring time at  $t$  or further out. One should therefore be a bit careful when data has been constructed such that some of the event times  $T$  are equivalent to  $t$ .

Can also solve the binomial regression IPCW response estimating equation:

$$h(X)X(\Delta(\min(T, t))Y/G_c(\min(T, t)) - \exp(X^T \text{beta})) = 0$$

for IPCW adjusted responses where  $h$  is given as an argument together with iid of censoring with  $h$ .

By using appropriately the  $h$  argument we can also do the efficient IPCW estimator.

Variance is based on

$$\sum w_i^2$$

also with IPCW adjustment, and `naive.var` is variance under known censoring model.

When `Ydirect` is given it solves :

$$X(\Delta(\min(T, t))Y_{direct}/G_c(\min(T, t)) - \exp(X^T \beta)) = 0$$

for IPCW adjusted responses.

The actual influence (`type="II"`) function is based on augmenting with

$$X \int_0^t E(Y|T > s)/G_c(s) dM_c(s)$$

and alternatively just solved directly (`type="I"`) without any additional terms.

Censoring model may depend on strata.

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## References

Scheike, T. and Holst, K. K. Restricted mean time lost for survival and competing risks data using mets in R, WIP

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(bmt); bmt$time <- bmt$time+runif(nrow(bmt))*0.001
# E( min(T;t) | X ) = exp( a+b X) with IPCW estimation
out <- resmeanIPCW(Event(time,cause!=0)~tcell+platelet+age,bmt,
                    time=50,cens.model=~strata(platelet),model="exp")
summary(out)

## weighted GLM version  RMST
out2 <- logitIPCW(Event(time,cause!=0)~tcell+platelet+age,bmt,
                  time=50,cens.model=~strata(platelet),model="exp",outcome="rmst")
summary(out2)

### time-lost
outtl <- resmeanIPCW(Event(time,cause!=0)~tcell+platelet+age,bmt,
                    time=50,cens.model=~strata(platelet),model="exp",outcome="rmtl")
summary(outtl)

### same as Kaplan-Meier for full censoring model
bmt$int <- with(bmt,strata(tcell,platelet))
out <- resmeanIPCW(Event(time,cause!=0)~-1+int,bmt,time=30,
```

```

                                cens.model=~strata(platelet,tcell),model="lin")
estimate(out)
out1 <- phreg(Surv(time,cause!=0)~strata(tcell,platelet),data=bmt)
rm1 <- resmean.phreg(out1,times=30)
summary(rm1)

### years lost regression
out1 <- resmeanIPCW(Event(time,cause!=0)~-1+int,bmt,time=30,outcome="years-lost",
                    cens.model=~strata(platelet,tcell),model="lin")
estimate(out1)

## competing risks years-lost for cause 1
out <- resmeanIPCW(Event(time,cause)~-1+int,bmt,time=30,cause=1,
                    cens.model=~strata(platelet,tcell),model="lin")
estimate(out)
## same as integrated cumulative incidence
rmc1 <- cif.yearslost(Event(time,cause)~strata(tcell,platelet),data=bmt,times=30)
summary(rmc1)

```

rpch

*Piecewise constant hazard distribution***Description**

Piecewise constant hazard distribution

**Usage**

```
rpch(n, lambda = 1, breaks = c(0, Inf))
```

**Arguments**

|        |                 |
|--------|-----------------|
| n      | sample size     |
| lambda | rate parameters |
| breaks | time cut-points |

rweibullcox

*Simulate observations from a Weibull distribution***Description**

Simulate observations from the model with cumulative hazard given by

$$\Lambda(t) = \lambda \cdot t^s$$

where  $\lambda$  is the *rate parameter* and  $s$  is the *shape parameter*.

**Usage**

```
rweibullcox(n, rate, shape)
```

**Arguments**

`n` (integer) number of observations  
`rate` (numeric) rate parameter (can be a vector of size `n`)  
`shape` (numeric) shape parameter (can be a vector of size `n`)

**Details**

[stats::rweibull()] uses a different parametrization with cumulative hazard given by

$$H(t) = (t/b)^a,$$

i.e., the shape is the same  $a := s$  but the scale paramter  $b$  is related to rate paramter  $r$  by

$$r := b^{-a}$$

**See Also**

[stats::rweibull()]

---

sim.cif

*Simulation of output from Cumulative incidence regression model*

---

**Description**

Simulates data that looks like fit from fitted cumulative incidence model

**Usage**

```
sim.cif(
  cif,
  n,
  data = NULL,
  Z = NULL,
  rr = NULL,
  strata = NULL,
  drawZ = TRUE,
  cens = NULL,
  rrc = NULL,
  cumstart = c(0, 0),
  U = NULL,
  pU = NULL,
  type = NULL,
  extend = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cif      | output form prop.odds.subdist or ccr (cmprsk), can also call invsubdist with with cumulative and linear predictor                                                                                         |
| n        | number of simulations.                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| data     | to extract covariates for simulations (draws from observed covariates).                                                                                                                                   |
| Z        | to use these covariates for simulation rather than drawing new ones.                                                                                                                                      |
| rr       | possible vector of relative risk for cox model.                                                                                                                                                           |
| strata   | possible vector of strata                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| drawZ    | to random sample from Z or not                                                                                                                                                                            |
| cens     | specifies censoring model, if "is.matrix" then uses cumulative hazard given, if "is.scalar" then uses rate for exponential, and if not given then takes average rate of in simulated data from cox model. |
| rrc      | possible vector of relative risk for cox-type censoring.                                                                                                                                                  |
| cumstart | to start cumulatives at time 0 in 0.                                                                                                                                                                      |
| U        | uniforms to use for drawing of timing for cumulative incidence.                                                                                                                                           |
| pU       | uniforms to use for drawing event type (F1,F2,1-F1-F2).                                                                                                                                                   |
| type     | of model logistic,cloglog,rr                                                                                                                                                                              |
| extend   | to extend piecewise constant with constant rate. Default is average rate over time from cumulative (when TRUE), if numeric then uses given rate.                                                          |
| ...      | arguments for simsubdist (for example Uniform variable for realizations)                                                                                                                                  |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(bmt)
nsim <- 100

## logit cumulative incidence regression model
cif <- cifreg(Event(time,cause)~platelet+age,data=bmt,cause=1)
estimate(cif)
plot(cif,col=1)
simbmt <- sim.cif(cif,nsim,data=bmt)
dtable(simbmt,~status)
scif <- cifreg(Event(time,status)~platelet+age,data=simbmt,cause=1)
estimate(scif)
plot(scif,add=TRUE,col=2)

## Fine-Gray cloglog cumulative incidence regression model
cif <- cifregFG(Event(time,cause)~strata(tcell)+age,data=bmt,cause=1)
estimate(cif)
plot(cif,col=1)
simbmt <- sim.cif(cif,nsim,data=bmt)
```

```

scif <- cifregFG(Event(time,status)~strata(tcell)+age,data=simbmt,cause=1)
estimate(scif)
plot(scif,add=TRUE,col=2)

#####
#  simulating several causes with specific cumulatives
#####
cif1 <- cifreg(Event(time,cause)~strata(tcell)+age,data=bmt,cause=1)
cif2 <- cifreg(Event(time,cause)~strata(platelet)+tcell+age,data=bmt,cause=2)
cifss <- list(cif1,cif2)
simbmt <- sim.cifs(list(cif1,cif2),nsim,data=bmt,extend=0.005)
dtable(simbmt,~status)
scif1 <- cifreg(Event(time,status)~strata(tcell)+age,data=simbmt,cause=1)
scif2 <- cifreg(Event(time,status)~strata(platelet)+tcell+age,data=simbmt,cause=2)
cbind(cif1$coef,scif1$coef)
## can be off due to restriction F1+F2<= 1
cbind(cif2$coef,scif2$coef)

par(mfrow=c(1,2))
## Cause 1 follows the model
plot(cif1); plot(scif1,add=TRUE,col=1:2,lwd=2)
# Cause 2:second cause is modified with restriction to satisfy F1+F2<= 1, so scaled down
plot(cif2); plot(scif2,add=TRUE,col=1:2,lwd=2)

```

---

sim.phreg

---

*Simulation of output from Cox model.*


---

## Description

Simulates data that looks like fit from Cox model. Censor data automatically for highest value of the event times by using cumulative hazard.

## Usage

```

sim.phreg(
  cox,
  n,
  data = NULL,
  Z = NULL,
  rr = NULL,
  strata = NULL,
  entry = NULL,
  extend = NULL,
  cens = NULL,
  rrc = NULL,
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                                                                                        |
|--------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cox    | output form coxph or cox.aalen model fitting cox model.                                                                                |
| n      | number of simulations.                                                                                                                 |
| data   | to extract covariates for simulations (draws from observed covariates).                                                                |
| Z      | give design matrix instead of data                                                                                                     |
| rr     | possible vector of relative risk for cox model.                                                                                        |
| strata | possible vector of strata                                                                                                              |
| entry  | delayed entry variable for simulation.                                                                                                 |
| extend | to extend possible stratified baselines to largest end-point given then takes average rate of in simulated data from cox model.        |
| cens   | specifies censoring model, if "is.matrix" then uses cumulative hazard given, if "is.scalar" then uses rate for exponential, and if not |
| rrc    | possible vector of relative risk for cox-type censoring.                                                                               |
| ...    | arguments for rchaz, for example entry-time.                                                                                           |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(sTRACE)
nsim <- 100
coxs <- phreg(Surv(time,status==9)~strata(chf)+vf+wmi,data=sTRACE)
set.seed(100)
sim3 <- sim.phreg(coxs,nsim,data=sTRACE)
head(sim3)
cc <- phreg(Surv(time,status)~strata(chf)+vf+wmi,data=sim3)
cbind(coxs$coef,cc$coef)
plot(coxs,col=1); plot(cc,add=TRUE,col=2)

Z <- sim3[,c("vf","chf","wmi")]
strata <- sim3[,c("chf")]
rr <- exp(as.matrix(Z[,-2]) %*% coef(coxs))
sim4 <- sim.phreg(coxs,nsim,data=NULL,rr=rr,strata=strata)
sim4 <- cbind(sim4,Z)
cc <- phreg(Surv(time,status)~strata(chf)+vf+wmi,data=sim4)
cbind(coxs$coef,cc$coef)
plot(coxs,col=1); plot(cc,add=TRUE,col=2)
```

sim.phregs

*Simulation of cause specific from Cox models.***Description**

Simulates data that looks like fit from cause specific Cox models. Censor data automatically. When censoring is given in the list of causes this will give censoring that looks like the data. Covariates are drawn from data-set with replacement. This gives covariates like the data. Calls sim.phregs

**Usage**

```
sim.phregs(
  coxs,
  n,
  data = NULL,
  rr = NULL,
  strata = NULL,
  entry = NULL,
  extend = NULL,
  cens = NULL,
  rrc = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|--------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cox    | list of cox models.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| n      | number of simulations.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| data   | to extract covariates for simulations (draws from observed covariates).                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| rr     | possible vector of relative risk for cox model.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| strata | possible vector of strata                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| entry  | delayed entry variable for simulation.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| extend | to extend possible stratified baselines to largest end-point                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| cens   | specifies censoring model, if NULL then only censoring for each cause at end of last event of this type. if "is.matrix" then uses cumulative. hazard given, if "is.scalar" then uses rate for exponential, and if not given then takes average rate of in simulated data from cox model. But censoring can also be given as a cause. |
| rrc    | possible vector of relative risk for cox-type censoring.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| ...    | arguments for rchaz, for example entry-time                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

## Examples

```
library(mets)
data(bmt)
nsim <- 100;

cox1 <- phreg(Surv(time,cause==1)~strata(tcell)+platelet+age,data=bmt)
cox2 <- phreg(Surv(time,cause==2)~tcell+strata(platelet),data=bmt)
coxs <- list(cox1,cox2)
## just calls sim.phregs !
dd <- sim.phregs(coxs,nsim,data=bmt,extend=c(0.001))
scox1 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==1)~strata(tcell)+platelet+age,data=dd)
scox2 <- phreg(Surv(time,status==2)~tcell+strata(platelet),data=dd)

cbind(cox1$coef,scox1$coef)
cbind(cox2$coef,scox2$coef)
par(mfrow=c(1,2))
plot(cox1); plot(scox1,add=TRUE);
plot(cox2); plot(scox2,add=TRUE);
```

---

|               |                                                                                                  |
|---------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| sim.recurrent | <i>Simulation of two-stage recurrent events data based on Cox/Cox or Cox/Ghosh-Lin structure</i> |
|---------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

## Description

Simulation of two-stage recurrent events data based on Cox/Cox or Cox/Ghosh-Lin structure

## Usage

```
sim.recurrent(cox1,coxd=NULL,coxc=NULL,n=1,data=NULL,
type=c("default","cox-cox","gl-cox"),id="id",
varz=1,share=1,cens=0.001,scale1=1,scaled=1,dependence=NULL,...)
```

## Arguments

|       |                                                     |
|-------|-----------------------------------------------------|
| cox1  | cox/ghosh-lin for recurrent events                  |
| coxd  | cox for terminal event (phreg)                      |
| coxc  | possible cox for censoring (phreg)                  |
| n     | number of id's                                      |
| data  | on which the models are fitted (to draw covariates) |
| type  | to specify type of simulation, if not default       |
| id    | name of id variable                                 |
| varz  | dependence frailty                                  |
| share | to fit patly shared random effects model            |

|            |                                                                                     |
|------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cens       | censoring rate for exponential censoring                                            |
| scale1     | to scale baseline of recurrent events model                                         |
| scaled     | to scale baseline of terminal event                                                 |
| dependence | if dependence different from NULL, then uses simRecurrentList based on models given |
| ...        | Additional arguments to simGLcox, nmin, nmax regulates linear approximation grid    |

Details

Must specify two phreg objects, or a phreg and a recreg object, then simulates data from two-stage model

Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

References

Scheike (2024), Twostage recurrent events models, under review.

Examples

```
data(hfactioncpx12)
hf <- hfactioncpx12
hf$x <- as.numeric(hf$treatment)
n <- 100
xr <- phreg(Surv(entry,time,status==1)~x+cluster(id),data=hf)
dr <- phreg(Surv(entry,time,status==2)~x+cluster(id),data=hf)
simcoxcox <- sim.recurrent(xr,dr,n=n,data=hf)
recGL <- recreg(Event(entry,time,status)~x+cluster(id),hf,death.code=2)
simglcox <- sim.recurrent(recGL,dr,n=n,data=hf)
```

---

|                 |                                              |
|-----------------|----------------------------------------------|
| simAalenFrailty | <i>Simulate from the Aalen Frailty model</i> |
|-----------------|----------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Simulate observations from Aalen Frailty model with Gamma distributed frailty and constant intensity.

**Usage**

```
simAalenFrailty(
  n = 5000,
  theta = 0.3,
  K = 2,
  beta0 = 1.5,
  beta = 1,
  cens = 1.5,
  cuts = 0,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|       |                                            |
|-------|--------------------------------------------|
| n     | Number of observations in each cluster     |
| theta | Dependence parameter (variance of frailty) |
| K     | Number of clusters                         |
| beta0 | Baseline (intercept)                       |
| beta  | Effect (log hazard ratio) of covariate     |
| cens  | Censoring rate                             |
| cuts  | time cuts                                  |
| ...   | Additional arguments                       |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

---

|                 |                                                      |
|-----------------|------------------------------------------------------|
| simClaytonOakes | <i>Simulate from the Clayton-Oakes frailty model</i> |
|-----------------|------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Simulate observations from the Clayton-Oakes copula model with piecewise constant marginals.

**Usage**

```
simClaytonOakes(
  K,
  n,
  eta,
  beta,
  stoptime,
  lam = 1,
  left = 0,
  pairleft = 0,
```

```

    trunc.prob = 0.5,
    same = 0
  )

```

### Arguments

|            |                                                                  |
|------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|
| K          | Number of clusters                                               |
| n          | Number of observations in each cluster                           |
| eta        | variance                                                         |
| beta       | Effect (log hazard ratio) of covariate                           |
| stoptime   | Stopping time                                                    |
| lam        | constant hazard                                                  |
| left       | Left truncation                                                  |
| pairleft   | pairwise (1) left truncation or individual (0)                   |
| trunc.prob | Truncation probability                                           |
| same       | if 1 then left-truncation is same also for univariate truncation |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike and Klaus K. Holst

---

|                    |                                                      |
|--------------------|------------------------------------------------------|
| simClaytonOakesWei | <i>Simulate from the Clayton-Oakes frailty model</i> |
|--------------------|------------------------------------------------------|

---

### Description

Simulate observations from the Clayton-Oakes copula model with Weibull type baseline and Cox marginals.

### Usage

```

simClaytonOakesWei(
  K,
  n,
  eta,
  beta,
  stoptime,
  weiscale = 1,
  weishape = 2,
  left = 0,
  pairleft = 0
)

```

**Arguments**

|          |                                                |
|----------|------------------------------------------------|
| K        | Number of clusters                             |
| n        | Number of observations in each cluster         |
| eta      | 1/variance                                     |
| beta     | Effect (log hazard ratio) of covariate         |
| stoptime | Stopping time                                  |
| weiscale | weibull scale parameter                        |
| weishape | weibull shape parameter                        |
| left     | Left truncation                                |
| pairleft | pairwise (1) left truncation or individual (0) |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

---

|          |                                                                                                  |
|----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| simGLcox | <i>Simulation of two-stage recurrent events data based on Cox/Cox or Cox/Ghosh-Lin structure</i> |
|----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Simulation of two-stage recurrent events data based on Cox/Cox or Cox/Ghosh-Lin structure. type=3 will generate Cox/Cox twostage mode, type=2 will generate Ghosh-Lin/Cox model. If the variance is var.z=0, then generates data without any dependence or frailty. If model="twostage" then default is to generate data from Ghosh-Lin/Cox model, and if type=3 then will generate data with marginal Cox models (Cox/Cox). Simulation based on linear approximation of hazard for two-stage models based on grid on time-scale. Must be sufficiently fine.

**Usage**

```
simGLcox(
  n,
  base1,
  drcumhaz,
  var.z = 0,
  r1 = NULL,
  rd = NULL,
  rc = NULL,
  fz = NULL,
  fdz = NULL,
  model = c("twostage", "frailty", "shared"),
  type = NULL,
  share = 1,
  cens = NULL,
  nmin = 100,
  nmax = 1000
)
```

Arguments

|          |                                                                                                                                                                |
|----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| n        | number of id's                                                                                                                                                 |
| base1    | baseline for cox/ghosh-lin models                                                                                                                              |
| drcumhaz | baseline for terminal event                                                                                                                                    |
| var.z    | variance of gamma frailty                                                                                                                                      |
| r1       | relative risk term for baseline                                                                                                                                |
| rd       | relative risk term for terminal event                                                                                                                          |
| rc       | relative risk term for censorings                                                                                                                              |
| fz       | possible transformation (function) of frailty term                                                                                                             |
| fdz      | possible transformation (function) of frailty term for death                                                                                                   |
| model    | twostage, frailty, shared (partly shared two-stage model)                                                                                                      |
| type     | type of simulation, default is decided based on model                                                                                                          |
| share    | to fit patly shared random effects model                                                                                                                       |
| cens     | censoring rate for exponential censoring                                                                                                                       |
| nmin     | default 100, at least nmin or number of rows of the two-baselines max(nmin,nrow(base1),nrow(drcumhaz))<br>points in time-grid from 0 to maximum time for base1 |
| nmax     | default 1000, at most nmax points in time-grid                                                                                                                 |

Details

Must specify baselines of recurrent events and terminal event and possible covariate effects.

References

Scheike (2025), Two-stage recurrent events random effects models, LIDA, to appear

---

|               |                                          |
|---------------|------------------------------------------|
| simMultistate | <i>Simulation of illness-death model</i> |
|---------------|------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Simulation of illness-death model

Usage

```
simMultistate(  
  n,  
  cumhaz,  
  cumhaz2,  
  death.cumhaz,  
  death.cumhaz2,  
  rr = NULL,
```

```

rr2 = NULL,
rd = NULL,
rd2 = NULL,
rrc = NULL,
gap.time = FALSE,
max.recurrent = 100,
dependence = 0,
var.z = 0.22,
cor.mat = NULL,
cens = NULL,
extend = TRUE,
...
)

```

### Arguments

|               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| n             | number of id's                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| cumhaz        | cumulative hazard of going from state 1 to 2.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| cumhaz2       | cumulative hazard of going from state 2 to 1.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| death.cumhaz  | cumulative hazard of death from state 1.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| death.cumhaz2 | cumulative hazard of death from state 2.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| rr            | relative risk adjustment for cumhaz                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| rr2           | relative risk adjustment for cumhaz2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| rd            | relative risk adjustment for death.cumhaz                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| rd2           | relative risk adjustment for death.cumhaz2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| rrc           | relative risk adjustment for censoring                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| gap.time      | if true simulates gap-times with specified cumulative hazard                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| max.recurrent | limits number recurrent events to 100                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| dependence    | 0:independence; 1:all share same random effect with variance var.z; 2:random effect exp(normal) with correlation structure from cor.mat; 3:additive gamma distributed random effects, $z1 = (z11 + z12)/2$ such that mean is 1, $z2 = (z11^{cor.mat(1,2)} + z13)/2$ , $z3 = (z12^{cor.mat(2,3)} + z13^{cor.mat(1,3)})/2$ , with $z11$ $z12$ $z13$ are gamma with mean and variance 1, first random effect is $z1$ and for $N1$ second random effect is $z2$ and for $N2$ third random effect is for death |
| var.z         | variance of random effects                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| cor.mat       | correlation matrix for var.z variance of random effects                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| cens          | rate of censoring exponential distribution                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| extend        | to extend hazards to max-time                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| ...           | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |

### Details

simMultistate with different death intensities from states 1 and 2  
 Must give cumulative hazards on some time-range

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
#####
## getting some rates to mimick
#####
library(mets)
data(CPH_HPN_CRBSI)
dr <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$terminal
base1 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$crbsi
base4 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$mechanical
dr2 <- scalecumhaz(dr,1.5)
cens <- rbind(c(0,0),c(2000,0.5),c(5110,3))

iddata <- simMultistate(100,base1,base1,dr,dr2,cens=cens)
dlist(iddata,.~id|id<3,n=0)

### estimating rates from simulated data
c0 <- phreg(Surv(start,stop,status==0)~+1,iddata)
c3 <- phreg(Surv(start,stop,status==3)~+strata(from),iddata)
c1 <- phreg(Surv(start,stop,status==1)~+1,subset(iddata,from==2))
c2 <- phreg(Surv(start,stop,status==2)~+1,subset(iddata,from==1))
###
par(mfrow=c(2,3))
plot(c0)
lines(cens,col=2)
plot(c3,main="rates 1-> 3 , 2->3")
lines(dr,col=1,lwd=2)
lines(dr2,col=2,lwd=2)
###
plot(c1,main="rate 1->2")
lines(base1,lwd=2)
###
plot(c2,main="rate 2->1")
lines(base1,lwd=2)
```

---

simRecurrent

*Simulation of recurrent events data based on cumulative hazards for event and death process*

---

**Description**

Simulation of recurrent events data based on cumulative hazards for event and death process

**Usage**

```
simRecurrent(
  n,
  cumhaz,
  death.cumhaz = NULL,
  r1 = NULL,
  rd = NULL,
  rc = NULL,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|              |                                            |
|--------------|--------------------------------------------|
| n            | number of id's                             |
| cumhaz       | cumulative hazard of recurrent events      |
| death.cumhaz | cumulative hazard of death                 |
| r1           | potential relative risk adjustment of rate |
| rd           | potential relative risk adjustment of rate |
| rc           | potential relative risk adjustment of rate |
| ...          | Additional arguments to simRecurrentList   |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
#####
## getting some rates to mimick
#####
library(mets)
data(CPH_HPN_CRBSI)
dr <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$terminal
base1 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$crbsi
base4 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$mechanical

#####
### simulating simple model that mimicks data
#####
rr <- simRecurrent(5,base1)
dlist(rr,.~id,n=0)
rr <- simRecurrent(5,base1,death.cumhaz=dr)
dlist(rr,.~id,n=0)

rr <- simRecurrent(100,base1,death.cumhaz=dr)
par(mfrow=c(1,3))
showfitsim(causes=1,rr,dr,base1,base1)
#####
### simulating simple model
```

```

### random effect for all causes (Z shared for death and recurrent)
#####
rr <- simRecurrent(100,base1,death.cumhaz=dr,dependence=1,var.z=0.4)
dtable(rr,~death+status)

#####
### now with two event types and second type has same rate as death rate
#####
set.seed(100)
rr <- simRecurrentII(100,base1,base4,death.cumhaz=dr)
dtable(rr,~death+status)
par(mfrow=c(2,2))
showfitsim(causes=2,rr,dr,base1,base4)

#####
### now with three event types and two causes of death
#####
set.seed(100)
cumhaz <- list(base1,base1,base4)
drl <- list(dr,base4)
rr <- simRecurrentList(100,cumhaz,death.cumhaz=drl,dependence=0)
dtable(rr,~death+status)
showfitsimList(rr,cumhaz,drl)

```

---

simRecurrentII

---

*Simulation of recurrent events data based on cumulative hazards with two types of recurrent events*


---

## Description

Simulation of recurrent events data based on cumulative hazards

## Usage

```

simRecurrentII(
  n,
  cumhaz,
  cumhaz2,
  death.cumhaz = NULL,
  r1 = NULL,
  r2 = NULL,
  rd = NULL,
  rc = NULL,
  dependence = 0,
  var.z = 1,
  cor.mat = NULL,
  cens = NULL,
  gap.time = FALSE,

```

```

    max.recurrent = 100,
    ...
)

```

### Arguments

|               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|---------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| n             | number of id's                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| cumhaz        | cumulative hazard of recurrent events                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| cumhaz2       | cumulative hazard of recurrent events of type 2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| death.cumhaz  | cumulative hazard of death                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| r1            | potential relative risk adjustment of rate                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| r2            | potential relative risk adjustment of rate                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| rd            | potential relative risk adjustment of rate                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| rc            | potential relative risk adjustment of rate                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| dependence    | 0:independence; 1:all share same random effect with variance var.z; 2:random effect exp(normal) with correlation structure from cor.mat; 3:additive gamma distributed random effects, $z1 = (z11 + z12)/2$ such that mean is 1, $z2 = (z11^{cor.mat(1,2)} + z13)/2$ , $z3 = (z12^{cor.mat(2,3)} + z13^{cor.mat(1,3)})/2$ , with $z11$ $z12$ $z13$ are gamma with mean and variance 1, first random effect is $z1$ and for N1 second random effect is $z2$ and for N2 third random effect is for death |
| var.z         | variance of random effects                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| cor.mat       | correlation matrix for var.z variance of random effects                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| cens          | rate of censoring exponential distribution                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| gap.time      | if true simulates gap-times with specified cumulative hazard                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| max.recurrent | limits number recurrent events to 100                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| ...           | Additional arguments to simRecurrentList                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |

### Details

Must give cumulative hazard of death and possibly two recurrent events. Their dependence can be specified via random effects but the two recurrent events need to share the random effect, and can also be specified via zsr. The terminal event may share this random effect (dependence=1) or not (dependence=4) and can be specified via zsr.

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### Examples

```

#####
## getting some rates to mimick
#####
library(mets)
data(CPH_HPN_CRBSI)
dr <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$terminal

```

```

base1 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$crbsi
base4 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$mechanical

#####
### simulating simple model that mimicks data
#####
rr <- simRecurrent(5,base1)
dlist(rr,~id,n=0)
rr <- simRecurrent(5,base1,death.cumhaz=dr)
dlist(rr,~id,n=0)

rr <- simRecurrent(100,base1,death.cumhaz=dr)
par(mfrow=c(1,3))
showfitsim(causes=1,rr,dr,base1,base1)
#####
### simulating simple model
### random effect for all causes (Z shared for death and recurrent)
#####
rr <- simRecurrent(100,base1,death.cumhaz=dr,dependence=1,var.z=0.4)
dtable(rr,~death+status)

#####
### now with two event types and second type has same rate as death rate
#####
set.seed(100)
rr <- simRecurrentII(100,base1,base4,death.cumhaz=dr)
dtable(rr,~death+status)
par(mfrow=c(2,2))
showfitsim(causes=2,rr,dr,base1,base4)

#####
### now with three event types and two causes of death
#####
set.seed(100)
cumhaz <- list(base1,base1,base4)
dr1 <- list(dr,base4)
rr <- simRecurrentList(100,cumhaz,death.cumhaz=dr1,dependence=0)
dtable(rr,~death+status)
showfitsimList(rr,cumhaz,dr1)

```

---

simRecurrentTS

---

Simulation of recurrent events data based on cumulative hazards:  
Two-stage model

---

## Description

Simulation of recurrent events data based on cumulative hazards

**Usage**

```

simRecurrentTS(
  n,
  cumhaz,
  cumhaz2,
  death.cumhaz = NULL,
  nu = rep(1, 3),
  share1 = 0.3,
  vargamD = 2,
  vargam12 = 0.5,
  gap.time = FALSE,
  max.recurrent = 100,
  cens = NULL,
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|               |                                                              |
|---------------|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| n             | number of id's                                               |
| cumhaz        | cumulative hazard of recurrent events                        |
| cumhaz2       | cumulative hazard of recurrent events of type 2              |
| death.cumhaz  | cumulative hazard of death                                   |
| nu            | powers of random effects where $\nu > -1/\text{shape}$       |
| share1        | how random effect for death splits into two parts            |
| vargamD       | variance of random effect for death                          |
| vargam12      | shared random effect for N1 and N2                           |
| gap.time      | if true simulates gap-times with specified cumulative hazard |
| max.recurrent | limits number recurrent events to 100                        |
| cens          | rate of censoring exponential distribution                   |
| ...           | Additional arguments to lower level funtions                 |

**Details**

Model is constructed such that marginals are on specified form by linear approximations of cumulative hazards that are on a specific form to make them equivalent to marginals after integrating out over survivors. Therefore  $E(dN_{-1} | D > t) = \text{cumhaz}$ ,  $E(dN_{-2} | D > t) = \text{cumhaz2}$ , and hazard of death is  $\text{death.cumhazard}$

Must give hazard of death and two recurrent events. Hazard of death is  $\text{death.cumhazard}$  two event types and their dependence can be specified but the two recurrent events need to share random effect.

Random effect for death  $Z.\text{death} = (Zd1 + Zd2)$ ,  $Z1 = (Zd1^{\nu_1}) Z12$ ,  $Z2 = (Zd2^{\nu_2}) Z12^{\nu_3}$

$$Z.\text{death} = Zd1 + Zd2$$

gamma distributions

$Zdj$

gamma distribution with mean parameters (sharej), vargamD, share2=1-share1

$Z12$

gamma distribution with mean 1 and variance vargam12

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### Examples

```
#####
## getting some rates to mimick
#####
data(CPH_HPN_CRBSI)
dr <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$terminal
base1 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$crbsi
base4 <- CPH_HPN_CRBSI$mechanical

rr <- simRecurrentTS(1000,base1,base4,death.cumhaz=dr)
dtable(rr,~death+status)
showfitsim(causes=2,rr,dr,base1,base4)
```

---

summary.cor

*Summary for dependence models for competing risks*

---

### Description

Computes concordance and casewise concordance for dependence models for competing risks models of the type cor.cif, rr.cif or or.cif for the given cumulative incidences and the different dependence measures in the object.

### Usage

```
## S3 method for class 'cor'
summary(object, marg.cif = NULL, marg.cif2 = NULL, digits = 3, ...)
```

### Arguments

|          |                                                                                                                             |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| object   | object from cor.cif rr.cif or or.cif for dependence between competing risks data for two causes.                            |
| marg.cif | a number that gives the cumulative incidence in one time point for which concordance and casewise concordance are computed. |

|           |                                                                                                                                         |
|-----------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| marg.cif2 | the cumulative incidence for cause 2 for concordance and casewise concordance are computed. Default is that it is the same as marg.cif. |
| digits    | digits in output.                                                                                                                       |
| ...       | Additional arguments.                                                                                                                   |

**Value**

prints summary for dependence model.

|             |                                                                                                                                 |
|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| casewise    | gives casewise concordance that is, probability of cause 2 (related to cif2) given that cause 1 (related to cif1) has occurred. |
| concordance | gives concordance that is, probability of cause 2 (related to cif2) and cause 1 (related to cif1).                              |
| cif1        | cumulative incidence for cause1.                                                                                                |
| cif2        | cumulative incidence for cause1.                                                                                                |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Cross odds ratio Modelling of dependence for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike and Sun (2012), Biostatistics.

A Semiparametric Random Effects Model for Multivariate Competing Risks Data, Scheike, Zhang, Sun, Jensen (2010), Biometrika.

**Examples**

```
## library("timereg")
## data("multcif",package="mets") # simulated data
## multcif$cause[multcif$cause==0] <- 2
##
## times=seq(0.1,3,by=0.1) # to speed up computations use only these time-points
## add <- timereg::comp.risk(Event(time,cause)~+1+cluster(id),
##                           data=multcif,n.sim=0,times=times,cause=1)
##
## out1<-cor.cif(add,data=multcif,cause1=1,cause2=1,theta=log(2+1))
## summary(out1)
##
## pad <- predict(add,X=1,se=0,uniform=0)
## summary(out1,marg.cif=pad)
```

---

|            |                                                                                                      |
|------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| summaryGLM | <i>Reporting OR (<math>\exp(\text{coef})</math>) from glm with binomial link and glm predictions</i> |
|------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Reporting OR from glm with binomial link and glm predictions

**Usage**

```
summaryGLM(object, id = NULL, fun = NULL, ...)
```

**Arguments**

|        |                                                                |
|--------|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| object | glm output                                                     |
| id     | possible id for cluster corrected standard errors              |
| fun    | possible function for non-standard predictions based on object |
| ...    | arguments of estimate of lava for example level=0.95           |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
data(sTRACE)
sTRACE$id <- sample(1:100,nrow(sTRACE),replace=TRUE)

model <- glm(I(status==9)~sex+factor(diabetes)+age,data=sTRACE,family=binomial)
summaryGLM(model)
summaryGLM(model,id=sTRACE$id)

nd <- data.frame(sex=c(0,1),age=67,diabetes=1)
predictGLM(model,nd)
```

---

|                   |                                                               |
|-------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| survival.twostage | <i>Twostage survival model for multivariate survival data</i> |
|-------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|

---

**Description**

Fits Clayton-Oakes or bivariate Plackett models for bivariate survival data using marginals that are on Cox form. The dependence can be modelled via

1. Regression design on dependence parameter.
2. Random effects, additive gamma model.

If clusters contain more than two subjects, we use a composite likelihood based on the pairwise bivariate models, for full MLE see `twostageMLE`.

The two-stage model is constructed such that given the gamma distributed random effects it is assumed that the survival functions are independent, and that the marginal survival functions are on Cox form (or additive form)

$$P(T > t|x) = S(t|x) = \exp(-\exp(x^T \beta) A_0(t))$$

One possibility is to model the variance within clusters via a regression design, and then one can specify a regression structure for the independent gamma distributed random effect for each cluster, such that the variance is given by

$$\theta = h(z_j^T \alpha)$$

where  $z$  is specified by `theta.des`, and a possible link function `var.link=1` will use the exponential link  $h(x) = \exp(x)$ , and `var.link=0` the identity link  $h(x) = x$ . The reported standard errors are based on the estimated information from the likelihood assuming that the marginals are known (unlike the `twostageMLE` and for the additive gamma model below).

Can also fit a structured additive gamma random effects model, such as the ACE, ADE model for survival data. In this case the `random.design` specifies the random effects for each subject within a cluster. This is a matrix of 1's and 0's with dimension  $n \times d$ . With  $d$  random effects. For a cluster with two subjects, we let the `random.design` rows be  $v_1$  and  $v_2$ . Such that the random effects for subject 1 is

$$v_1^T(Z_1, \dots, Z_d)$$

, for  $d$  random effects. Each random effect has an associated parameter  $(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_d)$ . By construction subjects 1's random effect are Gamma distributed with mean  $\lambda_j/v_1^T \lambda$  and variance  $\lambda_j/(v_1^T \lambda)^2$ . Note that the random effect  $v_1^T(Z_1, \dots, Z_d)$  has mean 1 and variance  $1/(v_1^T \lambda)$ . It is here assumed that  $lamtot = v_1^T \lambda$  is fixed within clusters as it would be for the ACE model below.

Based on these parameters the relative contribution (the heritability,  $h$ ) is equivalent to the expected values of the random effects:  $\lambda_j/v_1^T \lambda$

The DEFAULT parametrization (`var.par=1`) uses the variances of the random effects

$$\theta_j = \lambda_j/(v_1^T \lambda)^2$$

For alternative parametrizations one can specify how the parameters relate to  $\lambda_j$  with the argument `var.par=0`.

For both types of models the basic model assumptions are that given the random effects of the clusters the survival distributions within a cluster are independent and ' on the form

$$P(T > t|x, z) = \exp(-Z \cdot \text{Laplace}^{-1}(lamtot, lamtot, S(t|x)))$$

with the inverse laplace of the gamma distribution with mean 1 and variance  $1/lamtot$ .

The parameters  $(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_d)$  are related to the parameters of the model by a regression construction `pard` ( $d \times k$ ), that links the  $d$   $\lambda$  parameters with the  $(k)$  underlying  $\theta$  parameters

$$\lambda = \text{theta.des} \theta$$

here using `theta.des` to specify these low-dimension association. Default is a diagonal matrix. This can be used to make structural assumptions about the variances of the random-effects as is needed for the ACE model for example.

The `case.control` option that can be used with the pair specification of the pairwise parts of the estimating equations. Here it is assumed that the second subject of each pair is the proband.

**Usage**

```

survival.twostage(
  margsurv,
  data = parent.frame(),
  method = "nr",
  detail = 0,
  clusters = NULL,
  silent = 1,
  weights = NULL,
  theta = NULL,
  theta.des = NULL,
  var.link = 1,
  baseline.iid = 1,
  model = "clayton.oakes",
  marginal.trunc = NULL,
  marginal.survival = NULL,
  strata = NULL,
  se.clusters = NULL,
  numDeriv = 1,
  random.design = NULL,
  pairs = NULL,
  dim.theta = NULL,
  numDeriv.method = "simple",
  additive.gamma.sum = NULL,
  var.par = 1,
  no.opt = FALSE,
  ...
)

```

**Arguments**

|                |                                                                                                                                     |
|----------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| margsurv       | Marginal model                                                                                                                      |
| data           | data frame                                                                                                                          |
| method         | Scoring method "nr", for lava NR optimizer                                                                                          |
| detail         | Detail                                                                                                                              |
| clusters       | Cluster variable                                                                                                                    |
| silent         | Debug information                                                                                                                   |
| weights        | Weights                                                                                                                             |
| theta          | Starting values for variance components                                                                                             |
| theta.des      | design for dependence parameters, when pairs are given the indeces of the theta-design for this pair, is given in pairs as column 5 |
| var.link       | Link function for variance: exp-link.                                                                                               |
| baseline.iid   | to adjust for baseline estimation, using phreg function on same data.                                                               |
| model          | model                                                                                                                               |
| marginal.trunc | marginal left truncation probabilities                                                                                              |

|                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|---------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>marginal.survival</code>  | optional vector of marginal survival probabilities                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| <code>strata</code>             | strata for fitting, see example                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| <code>se.clusters</code>        | for clusters for se calculation with iid                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| <code>numDeriv</code>           | to get numDeriv version of second derivative, otherwise uses sum of squared scores for each pair                                                                                                                                   |
| <code>random.design</code>      | random effect design for additive gamma model, when pairs are given the indeces of the pairs random.design rows are given as columns 3:4                                                                                           |
| <code>pairs</code>              | matrix with rows of indeces (two-columns) for the pairs considered in the pair-wise composite score, useful for case-control sampling when marginal is known.                                                                      |
| <code>dim.theta</code>          | dimension of the theta parameter for pairs situation.                                                                                                                                                                              |
| <code>numDeriv.method</code>    | uses simple to speed up things and second derivative not so important.                                                                                                                                                             |
| <code>additive.gamma.sum</code> | for two.stage=0, this is specification of the lamtot in the models via a matrix that is multiplied onto the parameters theta (dimensions=(number random effects x number of theta parameters), when null then sums all parameters. |
| <code>var.par</code>            | is 1 for the default parametrization with the variances of the random effects, var.par=0 specifies that the $\lambda_j$ 's are used as parameters.                                                                                 |
| <code>no.opt</code>             | for not optimizng                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| <code>...</code>                | Additional arguments to maximizer NR of lava. and ascertained sampling                                                                                                                                                             |

### Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

### References

- Twostage estimation of additive gamma frailty models for survival data. Scheike (2019), work in progress
- Shih and Louis (1995) Inference on the association parameter in copula models for bivariate survival data, Biometrics, (1995).
- Glidden (2000), A Two-Stage estimator of the dependence parameter for the Clayton Oakes model, LIDA, (2000).
- Measuring early or late dependence for bivariate twin data Scheike, Holst, Hjelmberg (2015), LIDA
- Estimating heritability for cause specific mortality based on twins studies Scheike, Holst, Hjelmberg (2014), LIDA
- Additive Gamma frailty models for competing risks data, Biometrics (2015) Eriksson and Scheike (2015),

## Examples

```

library(mets)
data(diabetes)

# Marginal Cox model with treat as covariate
margph <- phreg(Surv(time,status)~treat+cluster(id),data=diabetes)
### Clayton-Oakes, MLE
fitco1<-twostageMLE(margph,data=diabetes,theta=1.0)
summary(fitco1)

### Plackett model
mph <- phreg(Surv(time,status)~treat+cluster(id),data=diabetes)
fitp <- survival.twostage(mph,data=diabetes,theta=3.0,Nit=40,
                        clusters=diabetes$id,var.link=1,model="plackett")
summary(fitp)

### Clayton-Oakes
fitco2 <- survival.twostage(mph,data=diabetes,theta=0.0,detail=0,
                        clusters=diabetes$id,var.link=1,model="clayton.oakes")
summary(fitco2)
fitco3 <- survival.twostage(margph,data=diabetes,theta=1.0,detail=0,
                        clusters=diabetes$id,var.link=0,model="clayton.oakes")
summary(fitco3)

### without covariates but with stratified
marg <- phreg(Surv(time,status)~+strata(treat)+cluster(id),data=diabetes)
fitpa <- survival.twostage(marg,data=diabetes,theta=1.0,
                        clusters=diabetes$id,model="clayton.oakes")
summary(fitpa)

fitcoa <- survival.twostage(marg,data=diabetes,theta=1.0,clusters=diabetes$id,
                        model="clayton.oakes")
summary(fitcoa)

### Piecewise constant cross hazards ratio modelling
#####

d <- subset(simClaytonOakes(2000,2,0.5,0,stoptime=2,left=0),!truncated)
udp <- piecewise.twostage(c(0,0.5,2),data=d,method="optimize",
                        id="cluster",timevar="time",
                        status="status",model="clayton.oakes",silent=0)
summary(udp)

## Reduce Ex.Timings
### Same model using the strata option, a bit slower
#####
## makes the survival pieces for different areas in the plane
##ud1=surv.boxarea(c(0,0),c(0.5,0.5),data=d,id="cluster",timevar="time",status="status")
##ud2=surv.boxarea(c(0,0.5),c(0.5,2),data=d,id="cluster",timevar="time",status="status")
##ud3=surv.boxarea(c(0.5,0),c(2,0.5),data=d,id="cluster",timevar="time",status="status")
##ud4=surv.boxarea(c(0.5,0.5),c(2,2),data=d,id="cluster",timevar="time",status="status")

```

```

## everything done in one call
ud <- piecewise.data(c(0,0.5,2),data=d,timevar="time",status="status",id="cluster")
ud$strata <- factor(ud$strata);
ud$intstrata <- factor(ud$intstrata)

## makes strata specific id variable to identify pairs within strata
## se's computed based on the id variable across strata "cluster"
ud$idstrata <- ud$id+(as.numeric(ud$strata)-1)*2000

marg2 <- timereg::aalen(Surv(boxtime,status)~1+factor(num):factor(intstrata),
                        data=ud,n.sim=0,robust=0)
tdes <- model.matrix(~1+factor(strata),data=ud)
fitp2 <- survival.twostage(marg2,data=ud,se.clusters=ud$cluster,clusters=ud$idstrata,
                          model="clayton.oakes",theta.des=tdes,step=0.5)
summary(fitp2)

### now fitting the model with symmetry, i.e. strata 2 and 3 same effect
ud$stratas <- ud$strata;
ud$stratas[ud$strata=="0.5-2,0-0.5"] <- "0-0.5,0.5-2"
tdes2 <- model.matrix(~1+factor(stratas),data=ud)
fitp3 <- survival.twostage(marg2,data=ud,clusters=ud$idstrata,se.cluster=ud$cluster,
                          model="clayton.oakes",theta.des=tdes2,step=0.5)
summary(fitp3)

### same model using strata option, a bit slower
fitp4 <- survival.twostage(marg2,data=ud,clusters=ud$cluster,se.cluster=ud$cluster,
                          model="clayton.oakes",theta.des=tdes2,step=0.5,strata=ud$strata)
summary(fitp4)

## Reduce Ex.Timings
### structured random effects model additive gamma ACE
### simulate structured two-stage additive gamma ACE model
data <- simClaytonOakes.twin.ace(4000,2,1,0,3)
out <- twin.polygen.design(data,id="cluster")
pardes <- out$pardes
pardes
des.rv <- out$des.rv
head(des.rv)
aa <- phreg(Surv(time,status)~x+cluster(cluster),data=data,robust=0)
ts <- survival.twostage(aa,data=data,clusters=data$cluster,detail=0,
                      theta=c(2,1),var.link=0,step=0.5,
                      random.design=des.rv,theta.des=pardes)
summary(ts)

```

**Description**

Computes G-estimator

$$\hat{S}(t, A = a) = n^{-1} \sum_i \hat{S}(t, A = a, Z_i)$$

for the Cox model based on phreg or the Fine-Gray model based on the cifreg function. Gives influence functions of these risk estimates and SE's are based on these. If first covariate is a factor then all contrast are computed, and if continuous then considered covariate values are given by Avalues.

**Usage**

```
survivalG(
  x,
  data,
  time = NULL,
  Avalues = NULL,
  varname = NULL,
  same.data = TRUE,
  First = FALSE
)
```

**Arguments**

|           |                                                                                                                                                                                        |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| x         | phreg or cifreg object                                                                                                                                                                 |
| data      | data frame for risk averaging, must be part of the data used for fitting unless same.data=FALSE. When a subset of the data such as the treated model should be fitted with cluster(id) |
| time      | for estimate                                                                                                                                                                           |
| Avalues   | values to compare for first covariate A                                                                                                                                                |
| varname   | if given then averages for this variable, default is first variable                                                                                                                    |
| same.data | assumes that same data is used for fitting of survival model and averaging.                                                                                                            |
| First     | to only use first record for G-averaging, for example when start,stop structure is used with phreg                                                                                     |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(bmt); bmt$time <- bmt$time+runif(408)*0.001
bmt$event <- (bmt$cause!=0)*1; bmt$id <- 1:408
dfactor(bmt) <- tcell.f~tcell

fg1 <- cifreg(Event(time,cause)~tcell.f+platelet+age,bmt,cause=1,
              cox.prep=TRUE,propodds=NULL)
```

```

summary(survivalG(fg1,bmt,50))

ss <- phreg(Surv(time,event)~tcell.f+platelet+age,bmt)
summary(survivalG(ss,bmt,50))

ss <- phreg(Surv(time,event)~strata(tcell.f)+platelet+age,bmt)
summary(survivalG(ss,bmt,50))

sst <- survivalGtime(ss,bmt,n=50)
plot(sst)

fg1t <- survivalGtime(fg1,bmt,n=50)
plot(fg1t)

#among treated: must specify id to link influence functions
ss <- phreg(Surv(time,event)~tcell.f+platelet+age+cluster(id),bmt)
summary(survivalG(ss,subset(bmt,tcell==1),50))

```

---

test.conc

---

*Concordance test Compares two concordance estimates*


---

## Description

.. content for description (no empty lines) ..

## Usage

```
test.conc(conc1, conc2, same.cluster = FALSE)
```

## Arguments

|              |                                                                                   |
|--------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| conc1        | Concordance estimate of group 1                                                   |
| conc2        | Concordance estimate of group 2                                                   |
| same.cluster | if FALSE then groups are independent, otherwise estimates are based on same data. |

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

---

|             |                                            |
|-------------|--------------------------------------------|
| tetrachoric | <i>Estimate parameters from odds-ratio</i> |
|-------------|--------------------------------------------|

---

### Description

Calculate tetrachoric correlation of probabilities from odds-ratio

### Usage

```
tetrachoric(P, OR, approx = 0, ...)
```

### Arguments

|        |                                                                 |
|--------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| P      | Joint probabilities or marginals (if OR is given)               |
| OR     | Odds-ratio                                                      |
| approx | If TRUE an approximation of the tetrachoric correlation is used |
| ...    | Additional arguments                                            |

### Examples

```
tetrachoric(0.3,1.25) # Marginal p1=p2=0.3, OR=2
P <- matrix(c(0.1,0.2,0.2,0.5),2)
prod(diag(P))/prod(lava::revdiag(P))
##mets:::assoc(P)
tetrachoric(P)
or2prob(2,0.1)
or2prob(2,c(0.1,0.2))
```

---

|       |                                                       |
|-------|-------------------------------------------------------|
| TRACE | <i>The TRACE study group of myocardial infarction</i> |
|-------|-------------------------------------------------------|

---

### Description

The TRACE data frame contains 1877 patients and is a subset of a data set consisting of approximately 6000 patients. It contains data relating survival of patients after myocardial infarction to various risk factors.

### Format

This data frame contains the following columns:

**id** a numeric vector. Patient code.

**status** a numeric vector code. Survival status. 9: dead from myocardial infarction, 0: alive, 7: dead from other causes.

**time** a numeric vector. Survival time in years.

**chf** a numeric vector code. Clinical heart pump failure, 1: present, 0: absent.

**diabetes** a numeric vector code. Diabetes, 1: present, 0: absent.

**vf** a numeric vector code. Ventricular fibrillation, 1: present, 0: absent.

**wmi** a numeric vector. Measure of heart pumping effect based on ultrasound measurements where 2 is normal and 0 is worst.

**sex** a numeric vector code. 1: female, 0: male.

**age** a numeric vector code. Age of patient.

## Details

sTRACE is a subsample consisting of 300 patients.

tTRACE is a subsample consisting of 1000 patients.

## Source

The TRACE study group.

Jensen, G.V., Torp-Pedersen, C., Hildebrandt, P., Kober, L., F. E. Nielsen, Melchior, T., Joen, T. and P. K. Andersen (1997), Does in-hospital ventricular fibrillation affect prognosis after myocardial infarction?, European Heart Journal 18, 919–924.

## Examples

```
data(TRACE)
names(TRACE)
```

---

ttpd

---

*ttpd discrete survival data on interval form*


---

## Description

ttpd discrete survival data on interval form

## Source

Simulated data

---

|                   |                                                                                    |
|-------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| twin.clustertrunc | <i>Estimation of twostage model with cluster truncation in bivariate situation</i> |
|-------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

## Description

Estimation of twostage model with cluster truncation in bivariate situation

## Usage

```
twin.clustertrunc(
  survformula,
  data = parent.frame(),
  theta.des = NULL,
  clusters = NULL,
  var.link = 1,
  Nit = 10,
  final.fitting = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

## Arguments

|               |                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| survformula   | Formula with survival model aalen or cox.aalen, some limitation on model specification due to call of fast.reshape (so for example interactions and * and : do not work here, expand prior to call) |
| data          | Data frame                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| theta.des     | design for dependence parameters in two-stage model                                                                                                                                                 |
| clusters      | clustering variable for twins                                                                                                                                                                       |
| var.link      | exp link for theta                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| Nit           | number of iteration                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| final.fitting | TRUE to do final estimation with SE and ... arguments for marginal models                                                                                                                           |
| ...           | Additional arguments to lower level functions                                                                                                                                                       |

## Author(s)

Thomas Scheike

## Examples

```
library("timereg")
data(diabetes)
v <- diabetes$time*runif(nrow(diabetes))*rbinom(nrow(diabetes),1,0.5)
diabetes$v <- v

aout <- twin.clustertrunc(Surv(v,time,status)~1+treat+adult,
```

```

    data=diabetes,clusters="id")
aout$two      ## twostage output
par(mfrow=c(2,2))
plot(aout$marg) ## marginal model output

out <- twin.clustertrunc(Surv(v,time,status)~1+prop(treat)+prop(adult),
  data=diabetes,clusters="id")
out$two      ## twostage output
plot(out$marg) ## marginal model output

```

twinbmi

*BMI data set***Description**

BMI data set

**Format**

Self-reported BMI-values on 11,411 subjects

tvparnr: twin id bmi: BMI (m/kg<sup>2</sup>) age: Age gender: (male/female) zyg: zygoty, MZ:=mz, DZ(same sex):=dz, DZ(opposite sex):=os

twinlm

*Classic twin model for quantitative traits***Description**

Fits a classical twin model for quantitative traits.

**Usage**

```

twinlm(
  formula,
  data,
  id,
  zyg,
  DZ,
  group = NULL,
  group.equal = FALSE,
  strata = NULL,
  weights = NULL,
  type = c("ace"),
  twinnum = "twinnum",
  binary = FALSE,
  ordinal = 0,

```

```

    keep = weights,
    estimator = NULL,
    constrain = TRUE,
    control = list(),
    messages = 1,
    ...
)

```

## Arguments

|             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
|-------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| formula     | Formula specifying effects of covariates on the response                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| data        | data.frame with one observation pr row. In addition a column with the zygosity (DZ or MZ given as a factor) of each individual much be specified as well as a twin id variable giving a unique pair of numbers/factors to each twin pair                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| id          | The name of the column in the dataset containing the twin-id variable.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| zyg         | The name of the column in the dataset containing the zygosity variable                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| DZ          | Character defining the level in the zyg variable corresponding to the dyzogitic twins. If this argument is missing, the reference level (i.e. the first level) will be interpreted as the dyzogitic twins                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| group       | Optional. Variable name defining group for interaction analysis (e.g., gender)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| group.equal | If TRUE marginals of groups are asummed to be the same                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| strata      | Strata variable name                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| weights     | Weights matrix if needed by the chosen estimator. For use with Inverse Probability Weights                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| type        | <p>Character defining the type of analysis to be performed. Can be a subset of "aced" (additive genetic factors, common environmental factors, unique environmental factors, dominant genetic factors). Other choices are:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• "0" (or "sat"): Saturated model where twin 1 and twin 2 within each twin pair may have a different marginal distribution.</li> <li>• "1" (or "flex","zyg"): Within twin pairs the marginal distribution is the same, but the marginal distribution may differ between MZ and DZ twins. A free correlation structure within MZ and DZ twins.</li> <li>• "2" (or "u", "eqmarg"): All individuals have the same marginals but a free correlation structure within MZ and DZ twins.</li> </ul> <p>The default value is an additive polygenic model type="ace".</p> |
| twinnum     | The name of the column in the dataset numbering the twins (1,2). If it does not exist in data it will automatically be created.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| binary      | If TRUE a liability model is fitted. Note that if the right-hand-side of the formula is a factor, character vector, og logical variable, then the liability model is automatically chosen (wrapper of the bptwin function).                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| ordinal     | If non-zero (number of bins) a liability model is fitted.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| keep        | Vector of variables from data that are not specified in formula, to be added to data.frame of the SEM                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| estimator   | Choice of estimator/model                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |

|           |                                                         |
|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| constrain | Development argument                                    |
| control   | Control argument parsed on to the optimization routine  |
| messages  | Control amount of messages shown                        |
| ...       | Additional arguments parsed on to lower-level functions |

## Value

Returns an object of class `twinlm`.

## Author(s)

Klaus K. Holst

## See Also

[bptwin](#), [twinlm.time](#), [twinlm.strata](#), [twinsim](#)

## Examples

```
## Simulate data
set.seed(1)
d <- twinsim(1000,b1=c(1,-1),b2=c(),acde=c(1,1,0,1))
## E(y|z1,z2) = z1 - z2. var(A) = var(C) = var(E) = 1

## E.g to fit the data to an ACE-model without any confounders we simply write
ace <- twinlm(y ~ 1, data=d, DZ="DZ", zyg="zyg", id="id")
ace
## An AE-model could be fitted as
ae <- twinlm(y ~ 1, data=d, DZ="DZ", zyg="zyg", id="id", type="ae")
## LRT:
lava::compare(ae,ace)
## AIC
AIC(ae)-AIC(ace)
## To adjust for the covariates we simply alter the formula statement
ace2 <- twinlm(y ~ x1+x2, data=d, DZ="DZ", zyg="zyg", id="id", type="ace")
## Summary/GOF
summary(ace2)
## Reduce Ex.Timings
## An interaction could be analyzed as:
ace3 <- twinlm(y ~ x1+x2 + x1:I(x2<0), data=d, DZ="DZ", zyg="zyg", id="id", type="ace")
ace3
## Categorical variables are also supported
d2 <- transform(d,x2cat=cut(x2,3,labels=c("Low","Med","High")))
ace4 <- twinlm(y ~ x1+x2cat, data=d2, DZ="DZ", zyg="zyg", id="id", type="ace")
```

twinsim

*Simulate twin data***Description**

Simulate twin data from a linear normal ACE/ADE/AE model.

**Usage**

```
twinsim(
  nMZ = 100,
  nDZ = nMZ,
  b1 = c(),
  b2 = c(),
  mu = 0,
  acde = c(1, 1, 0, 1),
  randomslope = NULL,
  threshold = 0,
  cens = FALSE,
  wide = FALSE,
  ...
)
```

**Arguments**

|             |                                                                                                             |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| nMZ         | Number of monozygotic twin pairs                                                                            |
| nDZ         | Number of dizygotic twin pairs                                                                              |
| b1          | Effect of covariates (labelled x1,x2,...) of type 1. One distinct covariate value for each twin/individual. |
| b2          | Effect of covariates (labelled g1,g2,...) of type 2. One covariate value for each twin pair.                |
| mu          | Intercept parameter.                                                                                        |
| acde        | Variance of random effects (in the order A,C,D,E)                                                           |
| randomslope | Logical indicating wether to include random slopes of the variance components w.r.t. x1,x2,...              |
| threshold   | Threshold used to define binary outcome y0                                                                  |
| cens        | Logical variable indicating whether to censor outcome                                                       |
| wide        | Logical indicating if wide data format should be returned                                                   |
| ...         | Additional arguments parsed on to lower-level functions                                                     |

**Author(s)**

Klaus K. Holst

See Also

[twinlm](#)

---

|          |                         |
|----------|-------------------------|
| twinstut | <i>Stutter data set</i> |
|----------|-------------------------|

---

Description

Based on nation-wide questionnaire answers from 33,317 Danish twins

Format

tvparnr: twin-pair id zyg: zygoty, MZ:=mz, DZ(same sex):=dz, DZ(opposite sex):=os stutter:  
stutter status (yes/no) age: age nr: number within twin-pair

---

|             |                                                     |
|-------------|-----------------------------------------------------|
| twostageMLE | <i>Twostage survival model fitted by pseudo MLE</i> |
|-------------|-----------------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Fits Clayton-Oakes clustered survival data using marginals that are on Cox form in the likelihood for the dependence parameter as in Glidden (2000). The dependence can be modelled via a

- 1. Regression design on dependence parameter.

We allow a regression structure for the indenpendent gamma distributed random effects and their variances that may depend on cluster covariates. So

$$\theta = h(z_j^T \alpha)$$

where  $z$  is specified by theta.des . The link function can be the exp when var.link=1

Usage

```
twostageMLE(  
  margsurv,  
  data = parent.frame(),  
  theta = NULL,  
  theta.des = NULL,  
  var.link = 0,  
  method = "NR",  
  no.opt = FALSE,  
  weights = NULL,  
  se.cluster = NULL,  
  ...  
)
```

**Arguments**

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>margsurv</code>   | Marginal model from phreg                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| <code>data</code>       | data frame                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| <code>theta</code>      | Starting values for variance components                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| <code>theta.des</code>  | design for dependence parameters, when pairs are given this is could be a (pairs) x (number of parameters) x (max number random effects) matrix                                                                                                |
| <code>var.link</code>   | Link function for variance if 1 then uses exp link                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| <code>method</code>     | type of optimizer, default is Newton-Raphson "NR"                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| <code>no.opt</code>     | to not optimize, for example to get score and iid for specific theta                                                                                                                                                                           |
| <code>weights</code>    | cluster specific weights, but given with length equivalent to data-set, weights for score equations                                                                                                                                            |
| <code>se.cluster</code> | specifies how the influence functions are summed before squared when computing the variance. Note that the id from the marginal model is used to construct MLE, and then these scores can be summed with the <code>se.cluster</code> argument. |
| <code>...</code>        | arguments to be passed to optimizer                                                                                                                                                                                                            |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Measuring early or late dependence for bivariate twin data Scheike, Holst, Hjelmberg (2015), LIDA

Twostage modelling of additive gamma frailty models for survival data. Scheike and Holst, working paper

Shih and Louis (1995) Inference on the association parameter in copula models for bivariate survival data, Biometrics, (1995).

Glidden (2000), A Two-Stage estimator of the dependence parameter for the Clayton Oakes model, LIDA, (2000).

**Examples**

```
data(diabetes)
dd <- phreg(Surv(time,status==1)~treat+cluster(id),diabetes)
oo <- twostageMLE(dd,data=diabetes)
summary(oo)

theta.des <- model.matrix(~-1+factor(adult),diabetes)

oo <-twostageMLE(dd,data=diabetes,theta.des=theta.des)
summary(oo)
```

---

|             |                                                                                                               |
|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| twostageREC | <i>Fitting of Two-stage recurrent events random effects model based on Cox/Cox or Cox/Ghosh-Lin marginals</i> |
|-------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

---

## Description

Fitting of Two-stage recurrent events random effects model based on Cox/Cox or Cox/Ghosh-Lin marginals. Random effects model for recurrent events with terminal event. Marginal models fitted first and given to twostageREC function.

## Usage

```
twostageREC(
  margsurv,
  recurrent,
  data = parent.frame(),
  theta = NULL,
  model = c("full", "shared", "non-shared"),
  ghosh.lin = NULL,
  theta.des = NULL,
  var.link = 0,
  method = "NR",
  no.opt = FALSE,
  weights = NULL,
  se.cluster = NULL,
  fnu = NULL,
  nufix = 0,
  nu = NULL,
  numberiv = 1,
  derivmethod = c("simple", "Richardson"),
  ...
)
```

## Arguments

|           |                                                                                                                      |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| margsurv  | marginal model for terminal event                                                                                    |
| recurrent | marginal model for recurrent events                                                                                  |
| data      | used for fitting                                                                                                     |
| theta     | starting value for total variance of gamma frailty                                                                   |
| model     | can fully shared "full", partly shared "shared", or non-shared where the random effect acts only on recurrent events |
| ghosh.lin | to force use ghosh.lin marginals based on recurrent (taking baseline and coefficients)                               |
| theta.des | regression design for variance                                                                                       |
| var.link  | possible link function 1 is exponential link                                                                         |

|             |                                                                                     |
|-------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| method      | NR                                                                                  |
| no.opt      | to not optimize                                                                     |
| weights     | possible weights                                                                    |
| se.cluster  | to combine influence functions for naive variance based on these clusters GEE style |
| fnu         | a function to make transformation for nu (amount shared)                            |
| nufix       | to fix the amount shared                                                            |
| nu          | starting value for amount shared                                                    |
| numderiv    | uses numerical derivatives for some derivatives                                     |
| derivmethod | method for numerical derivative                                                     |
| ...         | arguments for                                                                       |

References

Scheike (2026), Two-stage recurrent events random effects models, LIDA, to appear

---

|              |                                                   |
|--------------|---------------------------------------------------|
| WA_recurrent | <i>While-Alive estimands for recurrent events</i> |
|--------------|---------------------------------------------------|

---

Description

Considers the ratio of means

$$E(N(\min(D, t)))/E(\min(D, t))$$

and the the mean of the events per time unit

$$E(N(\min(D, t))/\min(D, t))$$

both based on IPCW etimation. RMST estimator equivalent to Kaplan-Meier based estimator.

Usage

```
WA_recurrent(  
  formula,  
  data,  
  time = NULL,  
  cens.code = 0,  
  cause = 1,  
  death.code = 2,  
  trans = NULL,  
  cens.formula = NULL,  
  augmentR = NULL,  
  augmentC = NULL,  
  type = NULL,  
  marks = NULL,  
  ...  
)
```

**Arguments**

|                           |                                                                                                                      |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <code>formula</code>      | Event formula first covariate on rhs must be a factor giving the treatment                                           |
| <code>data</code>         | data frame                                                                                                           |
| <code>time</code>         | for estimation                                                                                                       |
| <code>cens.code</code>    | of censorings                                                                                                        |
| <code>cause</code>        | of events                                                                                                            |
| <code>death.code</code>   | of terminal events                                                                                                   |
| <code>trans</code>        | possible power for mean of events per time-unit                                                                      |
| <code>cens.formula</code> | censoring model, default is to use <code>strata(treatment)</code>                                                    |
| <code>augmentR</code>     | covariates for model of mean ratio                                                                                   |
| <code>augmentC</code>     | covariates for censoring augmentation                                                                                |
| <code>type</code>         | augmentation for call of <code>binreg</code> , when <code>augmentC</code> is given default is "I" and otherwise "II" |
| <code>marks</code>        | possible marks for composite outcome situation for model for counts with marks                                       |
| <code>...</code>          | arguments for <code>binregATE</code>                                                                                 |

**Author(s)**

Thomas Scheike

**References**

Nonparametric estimation of the Patient Weighted While-Alive Estimand arXiv preprint by A. Ragni, T. Martinussen, T. Scheike Mao, L. (2023). Nonparametric inference of general while-alive estimands for recurrent events. *Biometrics*, 79(3):1749–1760. Schmidli, H., Roger, J. H., and Akacha, M. (2023). Estimands for recurrent event endpoints in the presence of a terminal event. *Statistics in Biopharmaceutical Research*, 15(2):238–248.

**Examples**

```
library(mets)
data(hfactioncpx12)

dtable(hfactioncpx12, ~status)
dd <- WA_recurrent(Event(entry, time, status) ~ treatment + cluster(id), hfactioncpx12, time=2, death.code=2)
summary(dd)
```

# Index

- \* **binomial**
  - binomial.twostage, 13
  - easy.binomial.twostage, 79
- \* **data**
  - ACTG175, 7
  - calgb8923, 40
  - CPH\_HPN\_CRBSI, 56
  - dermalridges, 64
  - dermalridgesMZ, 64
  - haplo, 109
  - hfactioncpx12, 112
  - mena, 126
  - migr, 127
  - multcif, 129
  - np, 130
  - prt, 144
  - ttpd, 189
  - twinbmi, 191
  - twinstut, 195
- \* **models**
  - blocksample, 34
  - mets.options, 127
  - twinlm, 191
  - twinsim, 194
- \* **package**
  - bmt, 35
  - diabetes, 65
  - melanoma, 126
  - TRACE, 188
- \* **regression**
  - binomial.twostage, 13
  - easy.binomial.twostage, 79
  - twinlm, 191
  - twinsim, 194
- \* **survival**
  - cor.cif, 50
  - event.split, 88
  - EventSplit2, 90
  - Grandom.cif, 106
  - LinSpline, 122
  - random.cif, 144
  - rchaz, 147
  - rcrisk, 148
  - sim.cif, 160
  - sim.phreg, 162
  - sim.phregs, 164
  - summary.cor, 178
  - survival.twostage, 180
  - twostageMLE, 195
- \* **utilities**
  - blocksample, 34
  - npc, 130
  - [.Event (Event), 87
- aalenfrailty, 5
- aalenMets, 6
- ace.family.design (npc), 130
- ACTG175, 7
- addCums (rchaz), 147
- alpha2kendall (npc), 130
- alpha2spear (npc), 130
- as.character.Event (Event), 87
- as.matrix.Event (Event), 87
- ascertained.pairs (npc), 130
- back2timereg, 7
- basecumhaz (plot.phreg), 137
- basehazplot.phreg, 8
- basehazplot0.phreg (plot.phreg), 137
- baseplot (plot.phreg), 137
- bicomprisk, 9
- bicompriskData (bicomprisk), 9
- BinAugmentCifstrata, 11
- binomial.twostage, 13
- binreg, 18
- binregATE, 22
- binregCasewise, 24
- binregG, 25
- binregRatio, 26

- binregt (binreg), 18
- binregTSR, 29
- biprobit, 32
- blocksample, 34
- bmt, 35
- BootmediatorSurv (mediatorSurv), 124
- Bootphreg, 36
- bplot (plot.phreg), 137
- bplotdFG (doubleFGR), 68
- bptwin, 38, 193
  
- calgb8923, 40
- casewise, 40
- casewise.bin (casewise.test), 41
- casewise.test, 41
- CCbinomial.twostage (npc), 130
- cif, 43
- cif.yearslost (resmean.phreg), 154
- cifreg, 44
- cifregFG (cifreg), 44
- ClaytonOakes, 46
- cluster.index, 48
- coarse.clust (npc), 130
- coefmat (npc), 130
- concordance.cor (concordanceCor), 49
- concordanceCor, 49
- concordanceTwinACE (npc), 130
- concordanceTwostage (npc), 130
- conftype (phreg), 130
- construct\_id (phreg), 130
- cor.cif, 50
- corsim.prostate (npc), 130
- count.history, 55
- count.historyVar (count.history), 55
- countID (cluster.index), 48
- covfr (predict.phreg), 140
- covfridstrata (predict.phreg), 140
- covfridstrataCov (predict.phreg), 140
- covInH1dM1IntH2dM2 (simRecurrentII), 174
- CPH\_HPN\_CRBSI, 56
- cpred (fast.approx), 94
- cumContr (gofZ.phreg), 104
- cumoddsreg
  - (interval.logitsurv.discrete), 114
- cumsum2strata (predict.phreg), 140
- cumsumidstratasum (predict.phreg), 140
- cumsumidstratasumCov (predict.phreg), 140
- cumsumstrata (predict.phreg), 140
- cumsumstratasum (predict.phreg), 140
  
- daggr (daggregate), 56
- daggregate, 56
- Dbvn, 58
- dby, 58
- dby2 (dby), 58
- dby2<- (dby), 58
- dby<- (dby), 58
- dbyr (dby), 58
- dcor, 61
- dcount (dcor), 61
- dcut, 62
- dcut<- (dcut), 62
- ddrop (dcut), 62
- ddrop<- (dcut), 62
- dermalridges, 64
- dermalridgesMZ, 64
- deval (dcor), 61
- deval2 (dcor), 61
- dfactor (drelevel), 73
- dfactor<- (drelevel), 73
- dhead (dprint), 69
- diabetes, 65
- diffstrata (cifreg), 44
- dInterval
  - (interval.logitsurv.discrete), 114
- divide.conquer, 66
- divide.conquer.timereg, 66
- dkeep (dcut), 62
- dkeep<- (dcut), 62
- dlag, 67
- dlag<- (dlag), 67
- dlev (drelevel), 73
- dlev<- (drelevel), 73
- dlevel (drelevel), 73
- dlevel<- (drelevel), 73
- dlevels (drelevel), 73
- dlist (dprint), 69
- dmean (dcor), 61
- dmeansd (dcor), 61
- dmvn (pmvn), 139
- dnames (dcut), 62
- dnames<- (dcut), 62
- dnumeric (drelevel), 73

- dnumeric<- (drelevel), 73
- doubleFGR, 68
- dprint, 69
- dquantile (dcor), 61
- draw.phreg (sim.phreg), 162
- dreg, 70
- drelev (drelevel), 73
- drelev<- (drelevel), 73
- drelevel, 73
- drelevel<- (drelevel), 73
- drename (dcut), 62
- drename<- (dcut), 62
- dreshape (fast.reshape), 95
- drm (dcut), 62
- drm<- (dcut), 62
- drop.specials (npc), 130
- drop.strata (FG\_AugmentCifstrata), 98
- dsample (blocksample), 34
- dscalar (dcor), 61
- dsd (dcor), 61
- dsort, 75
- dsort2 (dsort), 75
- dsort<- (dsort), 75
- dspline, 76
- dspline<- (dspline), 76
- dstr (dcor), 61
- dsubset (dcor), 61
- dsum (dcor), 61
- dsummary (dcor), 61
- dtab (dtable), 77
- dtable, 77
- dtail (dprint), 69
- dtrans (dtransform), 79
- dtrans<- (dtransform), 79
- dtransform, 79
- dtransform<- (dtransform), 79
- dunique (dcut), 62
  
- easy.binomial.twostage, 79
- Effbinreg, 83
- EVaddGam, 85
- evalTerminal, 86
- Event, 87
- event.split, 88
- eventpois, 89
- EventSplit2, 90
- extendCums (rchaz), 147
  
- familycluster.index, 92
- familyclusterWithProbands.index, 93
- fast.approx, 94
- fast.cluster (npc), 130
- fast.pattern, 95
- fast.reshape, 95
- faster.reshape (npc), 130
- FG\_AugmentCifstrata, 98
- FGprediid (cifreg), 44
- folds (npc), 130
- force.same.cens (npc), 130
- format.Event (Event), 87
  
- glm\_IPTW, 100
- GLprediid (recreg), 150
- gof.phreg, 101
- gofFG (cifreg), 44
- gofG.phreg, 102
- gofM.phreg, 103
- gofZ.phreg, 104
- Grandom.cif, 106
- grouptable (npc), 130
  
- haplo, 109
- haplo.surv.discrete, 110
- headstrata (predict.phreg), 140
- hfactioncpx12, 112
  
- iidBaseline, 113
- IIDrecreg (recreg), 150
- ilap (npc), 130
- indexstrata (fast.approx), 94
- indexstratarightR (cifreg), 44
- Interval (interval.logitsurv.discrete), 114
- interval.logitsurv.discrete, 114
- invsubdist (sim.cif), 160
- ipw, 115
- ipw2, 117
  
- jumptimes (npc), 130
  
- kendall.ClaytonOakes.twin.ace (npc), 130
- kendall.normal.twin.ace (npc), 130
- km, 119
- kmplot (plot.phreg), 137
- kumarsim (binregATE), 22
- kumarsimRCT (binregATE), 22
  
- lifecourse, 120
- lifetable (lifetable.matrix), 121

lifetable.matrix, 121  
 lin.approx (rchaz), 147  
 LinSpline, 122  
 logitATE (binregATE), 22  
 logitIPCW (binreg), 18  
 logitIPCWATE (binregATE), 22  
 logitSurv, 123  
 loglikMVN (pmvn), 139  
  
 make.pairwise.design (npc), 130  
 marks (recreg), 150  
 matdoubleindex (predict.phreg), 140  
 matplot.mets.twostage (npc), 130  
 mdi (predict.phreg), 140  
 mediatorSurv, 124  
 medweight, 125  
 melanoma, 126  
 mena, 126  
 mets.options, 127  
 migr, 127  
 mlogit, 128  
 multicf, 129  
 mystrata (cluster.index), 48  
 mystrata2index (cluster.index), 48  
  
 nameme (phreg), 130  
 nonparcuminc (npc), 130  
 normalATE (binregATE), 22  
 np, 130  
 npc, 130  
  
 object.defined (npc), 130  
 or.cif (cor.cif), 50  
 or2prob (tetrachoric), 188  
  
 p11.binomial.twostage.RV (npc), 130  
 pairRisk (cluster.index), 48  
 pbvn (pmvn), 139  
 pcif (eventpois), 89  
 phreg, 130  
 phreg.par (phreg\_weibull), 135  
 phreg\_IPTW, 131  
 phreg\_rct, 133  
 phreg\_weibull, 135  
 piecewise.data (npc), 130  
 piecewise.twostage (npc), 130  
 plack.cif, 136  
 plack.cif2 (plack.cif), 136  
 plot.phreg, 137  
 plot\_twin, 137  
 plotConfRegion (plot.phreg), 137  
 plotConfregion (plot.phreg), 137  
 plotConfRegionSE (plot.phreg), 137  
 plotcr (npc), 130  
 plot0.predictphreg (phreg), 130  
 plotpredictphreg (phreg), 130  
 plotstrata (plot.phreg), 137  
 plotSurvd  
     (interval.logitsurv.discrete),  
     114  
 pmvn, 139  
 ppch (rpch), 159  
 pred.cif.boot (Bootphreg), 36  
 predict (mlogit), 128  
 predict.phreg, 140  
 predictCumhaz (fast.approx), 94  
 predictdFG (doubleFGR), 68  
 predictGLM (summaryGLM), 180  
 predictlogitSurvd  
     (interval.logitsurv.discrete),  
     114  
 predict0.phreg (phreg), 130  
 predictPairPlack (npc), 130  
 predictrecreg (phreg), 130  
 predictRisk, 141  
 predictRisk.binreg, 141  
 predictRisk.cifreg  
     (predictRisk.binreg), 141  
 predictRisk.cifregFG  
     (predictRisk.binreg), 141  
 predictRisk.phreg (predictRisk.binreg),  
     141  
 predictRisk.recreg  
     (predictRisk.binreg), 141  
 predictSurvd  
     (interval.logitsurv.discrete),  
     114  
 predicttime (recreg), 150  
 print.casewise, 142  
 print.Event (Event), 87  
 prob.exceed.recurrent, 142  
 procform (npc), 130  
 procform3 (npc), 130  
 procformdata (npc), 130  
 prt, 144  
  
 random.cif, 144  
 randomDes (survival.twostage), 180

- ratioATE (resmeanATE), 155
- rbind.Event (Event), 87
- rchaz, 147
- rchazC, 148
- rchazl (rcrisk), 148
- rcrisk, 148
- readmargsurv (survival.twostage), 180
- readPhreg (phreg), 130
- recmarg (recurrentMarginal), 152
- recreg, 150
- recregIPCW (recreg), 150
- recurrentMarginal, 152
- recurrentMarginalAIPCW  
(recurrentMarginal), 152
- recurrentMarginalPhreg  
(recurrentMarginal), 152
- resmean.phreg, 154
- resmeanATE, 155
- resmeanIPCW, 157
- resmeanIPCWold (resmeanIPCW), 157
- revcumsum (predict.phreg), 140
- revcumsum2strata (predict.phreg), 140
- revcumsum2stratafdN (predict.phreg), 140
- revcumsumidstratasum (predict.phreg),  
140
- revcumsumidstratasumCov  
(predict.phreg), 140
- revcumsumstrata (predict.phreg), 140
- revcumsumstratasum (predict.phreg), 140
- rmst.phreg (resmean.phreg), 154
- rmstATE (resmeanATE), 155
- rmstIPCW (resmeanIPCW), 157
- rmtlRatio (binregRatio), 26
- rmvn (pmvn), 139
- robust.basehaz.phreg (predict.phreg),  
140
- robust.phreg (phreg), 130
- rpch, 159
- rr.cif (cor.cif), 50
- rweibullcox, 159
- scalecumhaz (recreg), 150
- scoreMVN (pmvn), 139
- setup.cif (sim.cif), 160
- setup.phreg (sim.phreg), 162
- showfitsim (simRecurrentII), 174
- showfitsimList (simRecurrentII), 174
- sim (npc), 130
- sim.cif, 160
- sim.cifs (sim.cif), 160
- sim.phreg, 162
- sim.phregs, 164
- sim.recurrent, 165
- simAalenFrailty, 166
- simbinClaytonOakes.family.ace (npc), 130
- simbinClaytonOakes.pairs (npc), 130
- simbinClaytonOakes.twin.ace (npc), 130
- simBinFam (npc), 130
- simBinFam2 (npc), 130
- simBinPlack (npc), 130
- simCens (rchaz), 147
- simClaytonOakes, 167
- simClaytonOakes.family.ace (npc), 130
- simClaytonOakes.twin.ace (npc), 130
- simClaytonOakesLam (simClaytonOakes),  
167
- simClaytonOakesWei, 168
- simCompete.simple (npc), 130
- simCompete.twin.ace (npc), 130
- simCox (npc), 130
- simFrailty.simple (npc), 130
- simGLcox, 169
- simlogitSurv  
(interval.logitsurv.discrete),  
114
- simMultistate, 170
- simMultistateII (simMultistate), 170
- simnordic (npc), 130
- simrchaz (rchaz), 147
- simRecurrent, 172
- simRecurrentII, 174
- simRecurrentList (simRecurrentII), 174
- simRecurrentTS, 176
- simsubdist (sim.cif), 160
- simSurvFam (npc), 130
- simTTP (interval.logitsurv.discrete),  
114
- simul.cifs (sim.cif), 160
- slope.process (casewise.test), 41
- squareintHdM (simRecurrentII), 174
- sTRACE (TRACE), 188
- strataAugment (recreg), 150
- strataC (FG\_AugmentCifstrata), 98
- subdist (sim.cif), 160
- summary.cor, 178
- summary.Event (Event), 87
- summarybase.phreg (phreg), 130

summaryGLM, [180](#)  
summaryRecurrentobject  
    (prob.exceed.recurrent), [142](#)  
summaryTimeobject  
    (prob.exceed.recurrent), [142](#)  
sumstrata (predict.phreg), [140](#)  
surv.boxarea (npc), [130](#)  
survival.twostage, [180](#)  
survivalG, [185](#)  
survivalGtime (survivalG), [185](#)  
  
tailstrata (predict.phreg), [140](#)  
test.conc, [187](#)  
tetrachoric, [188](#)  
tie.breaker (recurrentMarginal), [152](#)  
TRACE, [188](#)  
ttpd, [189](#)  
tTRACE (TRACE), [188](#)  
twin.clustertrunc, [190](#)  
twin.polygen.design (npc), [130](#)  
twinbmi, [191](#)  
twinlm, [39](#), [191](#), [195](#)  
twinlm.strata, [39](#), [193](#)  
twinlm.time, [39](#), [193](#)  
twinlm.time (bptwin), [38](#)  
twinsim, [39](#), [193](#), [194](#)  
twinstut, [195](#)  
twostage.aalen (survival.twostage), [180](#)  
twostage.cox.aalen (survival.twostage),  
    [180](#)  
twostage.coxph (survival.twostage), [180](#)  
twostage.phreg (survival.twostage), [180](#)  
twostageMLE, [195](#)  
twostageREC, [197](#)  
  
vecAllStrata (cifreg), [44](#)  
  
WA\_recurrent, [198](#)